



Red Flag Report

Red Flag Report

*A Letter to my Brothers
and Sisters in Arms*

DOMESTIC ENEMY TO UNITED STATES

DOMESTIC ENEMY ALERT

-URGENT-



Robert L. Horton

Contents

Introduction.....	11
Forward.....	13
Chapter 1: The Powers That Be “They” By Dr. John Coleman.....	21
Chapter 2: Section 1: Plans and Operations Currently Under Way How Are They Going To Do It? “Tavistock”— By Dr. John Coleman	33
Chapter 3: Section 2: (Annex A) Aquarian Conspiracy— By Dr. John Coleman	48
Chapter 4: Section 2: (Annex B) Institutions Through Which Control is Exercised—By Dr. John Coleman	51
Chapter 5: Section 3—Report on Tavistock Institute— By Dennis L. Cuddy, Ph.D.....	78
Chapter 6: Further Insight—National Security Agency— Civil Lawsuit	87
Chapter 7: Veterans Today—Jesse Ventura Takes on Government Mind Control— By: Senior Editor, Gordon Duff.....	107
Chapter 8: To Summarize.....	111
Chapter 9: The Declaration of Independence.....	120
Chapter 10: Veterans Today—NDAA Nullified (10th Amendment) Sheriff’s Crack Down on Federal Agents.....	134
Chapter 11: Historical Account—Veterans Today— (Oil Barons, JP Morgan/Chase, Bechtel, and the Council on Foreign Relations)	151
Chapter 12: Special Report—Legislative Power	166
Chapter 13: The U.S. Constitution.....	182
Chapter 14: The Bill of Rights	197
Chapter 15: The States Invocations to God, Their Preambles, Recognition, Adoption’s, and Their Declaration to The United States Constitution	209
Chapter 16: An Open Letter From a Soldier: To the Military and My Brothers and Sisters In-Arms.....	232

RED FLAG REPORT

PLACED TOGETHER FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
HER PEOPLE AND THE U.S. ARMED FORCES

Domestic Enemy To The United States

“I am only one, but I am one. I cannot do everything, but I can do something. And because I cannot do everything, I will not refuse to do the something that I can do. What I can do, I should do. And what I should do, by the grace of God, I will do.”

—Edward Everett Hale

Introduction

This report has been put together to inform the reader that the institution of the U.S. Government has been infiltrated by a hostile enemy to the United States and this enemy is now in control of virtually all of our domestic and political systems to include the media, the military, and the education system.

This report provides a partial reproduction of the original disclosure material in regard to this hostile enemy cabal that was provided to the public sector of this country by Dr. John Coleman in his book "Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300" (Please read his books!) <http://educate-yourself.org/cn/johncolemancommof300order14mar05.shtml>

The John Birch Society, Veterans Today, and now many more agencies and people are covering this very same group as well, and in just as much wonderful detail as Dr. John Coleman. (Also see the movie "THRIVE" by Foster Gamble) <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LEV5AFFcZ-s>

Dr. Coleman outlines this extremely hostile group, their agenda, their methods, their tactics, their modes of operation, and their reasons, for what they believe, give them justification, and/or the right to carry out such a subversive and manipulative internal attack on a peaceful country such as that of the United States of America and her people to the absolute detriment of the people of The United States and their continued pursuit of a peaceful way of life.

It is not in the pursuance by any means of the people of The United States to create problems and disorder in the form of laws or regulations

for the other people around them, to include laws and regulations for the people of any other nations around them. Instead it is this globally oriented enemy cabal outlined by Dr. Coleman and also outlined and researched by many others and it is instead, this global cabal and their agenda's that have continually been working from inside of The United States and other governments around the world to cause conflict for the people; be it political, social, environmental, national, or international.

This book will outline in clear detail that The United States of America is in the middle of a psychological warfare attack that is being orchestrated from inside of the walls of government by a group who is an enemy to the U.S. Constitution, The United States, Her people, and Their continued peaceful way of life.

This book will also outline the fact that nearly every law or regulation that has been passed in the last 60 years has been an attack on the U.S. Constitution and its Bill of Rights to the detriment of the very freedoms outlined therein.

FINALLY, HELP YOURSELF UNDERSTAND THE ATTACK THAT HAS BEEN UNLEASHED ON EVERY LAST AMERICAN MAN, WOMAN, AND CHILD IN THIS COUNTRY AND ALLOW YOURSELF TO REALIZE AND UNDERSTAND HOW IT HAS BEEN GOING ON FOR OVER THE PAST 60 YEARS!

It is absolutely time to discover the reason why our country is literally and physically being torn apart; and fix it.

Forward

In 1999, at the age of 29, I joined the United States Army Reserves and was trained to be a Psychological Operations Specialist. (This is a fancy way of saying Psychological Warfare Specialist).

After being trained to understand and manipulate things on a global level, we were trained to understand and manipulate things on a regional level all the way down to the individual him/her self.

The name of the game associated with this type of warfare is “PROPAGANDA”, and it is used at every level imaginable to trick, or “brain-wash” you into thinking that you either go along with what is presented or you are fined or burdened in some way.

People in general are always being deceptively tricked by the media into thinking that “EVERYONE” is doing what they are being told that they should do, and therefore people (through what they have been made to believe is peer-pressure) decide that it must be acceptable because they think that “EVERYBODY IS doing it”. So they bend and give up what they know is right for whatever has been presented rather than stand their ground and fight. Entire regions will do this because on an individual level they have been tricked into thinking that they stand alone, when indeed they do not stand alone! NOR HAVE THEY EVER. (Change, Persuade, Influence—Divide and Conquer) “Order out of Chaos” Chaos that was created to obtain the desired order~

One of the great tactics of psychological warfare is to over-spin any situation conceivable into a crisis event to create fear; fear drives. And there is no better way to reach out and manipulate the masses than by

radio or through the old “Tell-a-Vision”. This is done over and over, and over again on any subject that “THEY” pick and it’s always the same thing that “THEY” want to destroy; GUNS and FREEDOM of any kind, but mostly FREEDOM OF CHOICE and your RIGHT TO DEFEND IT.

After years in this field working to learn more and better ways to find weaknesses of any kind and exploit them, my colleagues and I began to realize that almost everything pumped out over the airwaves here in America, over the television and the radio etc., had to do politically with what was being played out in Washington D.C. on Capitol Hill.

For instance, one of these Psychological Operation attacks going on at Capitol Hill against the people is being orchestrated by an enemy cabal to the U.S. through Planned Parenthood. This enemy to The U.S. Constitution is using Planned Parenthood to force employers to pay for abortion/birth control medication for their female employees against their religious beliefs. This is communistic oppression and a dictated law that is not truly in pursuance of the people of this country, or for their benefit in any respect. (This is a red flag)—and a violation of not only their freedom to choose for themselves but a violation of their religious beliefs in more ways than one to include violating the religious rights of other people from many other countries who have now come here to live.

In relation to this psychological warfare attack, immediately the tabloids and the news-papers start cranking out stories about “single” mothers who are abusive and mothers who are even killing their children, making all mothers everywhere look incompetent. (Again, a big red flag)

Every time there is an opportunity to attack the freedoms of the people in the United States the media is used on a national scale to create a focused “crisis” media event that is covered by every news agency nationwide. This is not a coincidence; this is by design and done for reasons of mass manipulation; every single time.

(There are 255 Million people here in this country, yet when only one person is shot with a fire-arm the media plaster’s that very small event all over the airwaves and turns the volume up, hyping it in to hysteria to make it look as though this one event is happening all over the world,

or all over the country, all over your city, or all over your town. They “hype you out” into thinking that it can happen at any minute, that it is happening everywhere, and/or that it can even happen to you. Yet nothing is ever mentioned about the fact that 6.8 million children (only children) fall down every year and breaks a bone in their body. Nor is anything ever mentioned about the 3,000 people who drown each year in the U.S. alone—That is nine per day.) Meanwhile, The United States is still engaged in the longest war in U.S. history in Afghanistan ~ **Current count on Americans killed in action in Afghanistan 2,170; Total Wounded (to 9/30/12) 17,674. Yet, nothing is ever mentioned.**

Every time a focused media event takes place, all one has to do is look to Capitol Hill and you can track what it is that this evil cabal—who is attacking our country—is trying to force Congress to pass into law here in the United States.

But in the realms of Psychological Warfare, using the media is exactly how you would begin to attack and discredit anything to include “single” women (if not the female gender) on a regional scale and make them out—to the weak minded people—to be “unfit” to mother a child—despite the fact that they have been doing it since the dawn of time—without the paternal male figure being directly involved in the child’s life. All sorts of propaganda (pure bullshit) can be spun by anyone with an opinion, but bullshit is best accepted as a plausible truth when presented by someone with a college degree who is wearing a suit and a tie. It doesn’t even matter who the talking head is, but it helps; especially when your senses are being bombarded on multiple audio-video, Tell-a-vision sets and radio stations by dozens of them 24 hours a day, using multiple stories if possible,—old and new—and for weeks on end. (This is called a media induced cascading crisis event)

“Most people prefer to believe that their leaders are just and fair, even in the face of evidence to the contrary, because once a citizen acknowledges that the government under which he lives is lying and corrupt, the citizen has to choose what he or she will do about it. To take action in the face of corrupt government entails risks of harm to life and loved ones. To choose to do nothing is to surrender one’s self-image of standing for principles. Most people do not have the courage to face that choice. Hence, most propaganda is not designed to fool the critical thinker but only to give moral cowards an excuse not to think at all.”—Michael Rivero

And this is exactly what is done next. The country (Target Audience) is introduced to several events with multiple circus shows of professionally appointed Child Psychologists, Parent Psychologists, Couples Psychology Councilors, you name it. Every single type of psychological cross examination and examiner that “the enemy cabal” to the American people can pull out of their hats are assembled to discredit a gender or an individual, and this group of assembled “professionals” and their grotesque degrading diatribe is plastered all over the airwaves and onto every Television-set available to further drive the point that they want everyone to see, straight home; and that is the fact (in their own twisted fantasy opinion) that SINGLE MOTHERS are unfit to raise children on their own. This is a very dangerous slander to postulate about an entire gender, or HALF OF THE WORLD POPULATION. (Especially to the 50% that actually give birth to, deliver, and raise that child)

Immediately after that, radio reports, written reports, and televised reports were postulating that this (Federal Dictatorship?) was actually considering taking the children away from single women at the child’s birth and placing them into an institution where the child would be brought up with a “global perspective” to recognize and embrace a “global government” with no ties to “SOVEREIGNTY” or “NATIONALISM”. (Once again, these are massive red flags that are getting much, much bigger and more dauntingly encompassing.)

**The UN Children’s Rights takes
responsibility away from parents and gives it to the
state. No mention of God in the UN Charter.**

(Pray to GOD that the U.S. never joins the U.N. . . . For anything!)

Needless to say, I myself, not to mention my friends and colleagues who have been tracking all of this, saw right away the far reaching magnitude of this type of operation. I also understood completely how dangerous that this type of an attack on American Citizens (the target audience) was (If not the world) and I also knew wholeheartedly that it was an outright Psychological Warfare Attack; from the ground up.

This attack was being orchestrated at the top by people with a lot of influence, or control over the media. This was an attack by some people

who were trying with everything they had at their national disposal to get a national response from a “global region” (North America) to see things their way so that “THEY” could get this very illegal and extremely oppressive communistic legislation passed into an un-Godly and inhumane law. “THEY” are trying in vain, day and night, to do the same thing with gun laws. “They” just keep on attempting to chip away at it; as if they think that The U.S. Constitution is somehow augmentable, when it is indeed NOT; nor has it ever been.

Bill of Rights

Amendment II

A well regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed.

This was really intriguing from a Psychological Operations perspective and this is exactly how it works. Many of my friends and colleagues both in, and outside of the military, began to research and investigate the people operating behind the scenes both inside and outside of the Halls of Congress who were attacking The U.S. Constitution. These were individual efforts on our part, but collaboratively we were all coming up with the same information on these people and the “enemy group” that they were working with, and sometimes oddly, even for. This “group” likes to use the phrase, “Never let a good crisis go to waste.”, and they have been using it dauntingly at every single turn to the detriment of The Declaration of our U.S. Constitution and at the cost of every American Citizen’s freedoms. This is the same group that is labeling U.S. Armed Forces Soldiers “Potential Terrorists” and trying to make it illegal for Soldiers to vote.

Amendment XV

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any state on account of race, color, or previous condition of servitude.

To make a long story short, thanks to a multitude of very professional sources like Dr. John Coleman, Ph.D., Dennis Cuddy, The John Burch Society and Veterans Today, doing the same research that we all had done, it has now been discovered, and well recognized that “WE” yes “WE THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES” are in the midst of a street-fight with a Domestic Enemy that has ever so quietly crept its way back into our White-House and is working very, very hard at trying to take control of every system of Civil Government that it can get its hands on to destroy, and murder The U.S. Constitution. (As it is a living document; that means that it can be offended as though it were a living human being and it does indeed and literally harbor the living soul of this country written within its very being.) Every attack on it since its inception has literally been a stab at the very heart of this nation as an act of war against its people.

During my personal research and investigation into this enemy cabal I, along with many others, found the work of Dr. John Coleman. This man had already written several books on this entire groups operation and placed a finger on not only who was currently running the operations behind the scenes to try and destroy our country from the inside, but on who was responsible for the attack to begin with. This was the JACKPOT.

In the year 2010, I placed a report together consisting mostly of this man, Dr. John Coleman’s work, and sent it up the military chain of command for review. There was no need to reinvent the wheel, Dr. Coleman had already done a great job presenting the facts and naming the names.

Following is a section of that report as well as a letter written from me personally to my American Brothers and Sisters in-Arms here In the United States, pleading with them to uphold their oaths to protect and defend the U.S. Constitution and therefore our continued way of life, against all enemies both foreign and domestic; So help us GOD.

Throughout the next 70 pages, Dr. Coleman will clearly outline the method of attack and expose the attackers themselves levying war on the U.S. Constitution and posing as your Federal Government.

Not one of the laws that have been passed in the last 60 years has truly been in pursuance of the people of this country. Nor have any of these laws truly been to our benefit, but rather they have all been an attack on the U.S. Constitution to the detriment of mine, yours, and our, God given freedoms. Individuals must come to understand this as a group and as a nation of people.

Every time that there is some kind of domestic problem anywhere in the U.S., this enemy to our U.S. Constitution will “spin” the problem into a “crisis” by broadcasting it throughout the media to make it look like the public is demanding that “something be done”; when in fact the public has, in reality, done nothing of the sort.

What ultimately happens is that this evil group has its companies Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), Trilateral Commission, and The Brookings Institute et al.) write up and lobby for legislation to try and create a law(s)—As if “they” speak for everyone; which they do not—and then try to ram that/those laws down the throat of Congress and force them to bend the U.S. Constitution, subverting it in some perverse fashion, thereby making it weaker for a later attack to ultimately bind the people in some oppressive way. This is called a “Two-Step”. First they say lead is poisonous, and then they ban the production and then the sale of Lead Bullets. This is how “They” are operating around you. The sad part is, that you may be working for them and are not even aware of it.

I URGE YOU TO READ THIS REPORT!

Disclaimer: It is not my intent to take any credit for anything written in Dr. Coleman’s books. All of his work on this insidious cabal can be found in the public sector for free at the sites listed below. Dr. Coleman has posted them there for FREE with the hope that “WE” The People would find them so that we might, with God’s help, save ourselves from the invasion of this hostile group and their illegal usurpation of American powers. Amen.

Remember this:

*THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND THE
LAWS OF FREE MEN*

1. *Rights are not “granted” to us by the government (Or a king, or a group of men)—they are ours by our very nature, by our birthright.*
2. *ALL just political authority is derived from the people—and government exists solely with our consent!*
3. *We the people of the several states created the federal government—not the other way around!*
4. *The Tenth Amendment defines the total scope of federal power as being that which has been delegated by the people to the federal government in the Constitution—AND NOTHING MORE.*
5. *The People of each State have the sole and exclusive right and power to govern themselves in all areas not delegated to their government.*
6. *A Government without limits IS A TYRANNY!*
7. *When Congress enacts laws and regulations that are not made in Pursuance of the powers enumerated in the Constitution, the People are not bound to obey them.*

These are the facts—

“The government is merely a servant—merely a temporary servant; it cannot be its prerogative to determine what is right and what is wrong, and decide who is a patriot and who isn’t. Its function is to obey orders, not originate them . . .”—Mark Twain

Chapter 1

THE POWERS THAT BE

“THEY”

By Dr. John Coleman

Information Source Sites:

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/esp_sociopol_committee300.htm

<http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?ID=8142>

<http://www.whale.to/b/300.html>

Certainly a fair number of us are aware that the people running our government are not the people who are really in control of political and economic matters, domestic and foreign. This has led many to seek the truth in the alternative press, those newsletter writers, and others who, like me, have sought, but not always found what it is that is making the United States terminally ill.

We frequently hear about “they” doing this, that or the other. “They” seem literally to be able to get away with murder. “They” increase taxes, send our sons and daughters to die in wars that do not benefit our country. “They” seem above our reach, out of sight, frustratingly nebulous when it comes to taking action against “them.” No one seems able to clearly identify who “they” are. It is a situation that has pertained for decades.

(As the overall objective of this report, we shall identify the mysterious “they”; and then, after that, it is up to the people, “US”, to remedy this, now dire situation. Also for further understanding and clarification, see the movie “THRIVE” for free on youtube.com and please see the movie SIRIUS by Dr. Steven Greer as well)—A Soldier

By **Dr. John Coleman**

Can you imagine an all powerful group that knows no national boundaries, that has set itself above the laws of all countries, one that controls every aspect of politics, religion, commerce and industry, banking, insurance, mining, the drug trade, the petroleum industry, a group answerable to no one but its members?

To the vast majority of us, such a group would appear to be beyond the realms of possibilities and capabilities of any given organization. If that is what you believe, then you are in the majority. The concept of a secret, elite group exercising control of every aspect of our lives is beyond our comprehension. Americans are prone to say, “It can’t happen here, our Constitution forbids it.”

If you are puzzled and perplexed as to why things are occurring that we, as a nation don’t like yet seem powerless to prevent, why it is that the United States always seems to back the wrong horse, why have our former social and moral values been turned aside and seemingly buried; This report will clearly establish that these conditions have been deliberately created to bring us to our knees.

Once you have read the applying truths contained in this report, understanding past and present political, economic, social and religious events will no longer be a problem. This powerful account of the forces ranged against the United States, and indeed the entire free world, CANNOT be ignored any longer.

When most people attempt to address our problems, they speak or write about “THEY.” This report tells precisely who “they” are, and what “they” have planned for our future.

This report will also tell how they have been at war with the American nation for over 50 years, a war that we, the people, are losing. It tells what methods they use and exactly how they have us all brainwashed.

By Dr. John Coleman

WHO ARE—"They"?

They are a body of the world's most influential people to have ever assembled together on the planet, and then unify their efforts to gain complete global control of every aspect of society and subject us all, to their perverse vision of a world created for their own diabolic purposes.

They are "The Committee of 300".

THE COMMITTEE OF 300

THIS~

Conspiratorial group which knows NO national boundaries is ABOVE the law of ALL countries and controls every aspect of politics, commerce, religion, industry, banking, insurance, mining, and even the drug trade.

The small elite group who are answerable to NO ONE, except its members, have pulled the strings on ALL MAJOR WORLD EVENTS and why, until now, few people have even been aware of its existence, let alone power, in manipulating the affairs of the ENTIRE WORLD. All of these members are revealed, including all of the corporations, government agencies and various movements which "they" have developed and control to further their own aims for WORLD DOMINATION.

COMPLETE GLOBAL DOMINATION and TOTAL HUMAN CONQUEST

WHAT ARE THEIR PLANS??:

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought

21 Goals of the Illuminati and The Committee of 300

ALSO KNOWN AS THE BUILDERBURGS or OLYMPIANS

By Dr. John Coleman.

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/johncolemangoalsofIlluminati.shtml>

From: *Conspirators' Hierachy: The Story of The Committee of 300*

1. To establish a One World Government/New World Order with a **unified church and monetary system** under their direction. The One World Government began to set up its church in the 1920:s and 30:s, for they realized the need for a religious belief inherent in mankind must have an outlet and, therefore, set up a "church" body to channel that belief in the direction they desired.
2. To bring about the utter destruction of all national identity and national pride; which was a primary consideration if the concept of a One World Government was to work.
3. To engineer and bring about the destruction of religion, and more especially, the Christian Religion, with the one exception, their own creation, as mentioned above.
4. To establish the ability to control of each and every person through means of mind control and what **Zbignew Brzezinski** called **techonotronics**, which would create human-like robots and a system of terror which would make Felix Dzerzhinski's Red Terror look like children at play.

5. To bring about the **end to all industrialization** and the production of nuclear generated electric power in what they call “the post-industrial zero-growth society”. Excepted are the computer—and service industries. US industries that remain will be exported to countries such as Mexico where abundant slave labor is available. As we saw in 1993, this has become a fact through the passage of the North American Free Trade Agreement, known as NAFTA. Unemployables in the US, in the wake of industrial destruction, will either become opium-heroin and/or cocaine addicts, or become statistics in the elimination of the “excess population” process we know of today as Global 2000.
6. To encourage, and eventually legalize the use of drugs and make pornography an “art-form”, which will be widely accepted and, eventually, become quite commonplace.
7. To bring about depopulation of large cities according to the trial run carried out by the Pol Pot regime in Cambodia. It is interesting to note that Pol Pot’s genocidal plans were drawn up in the US by one of the Club of Rome’s research foundations, and overseen by Thomas Enders, a high-ranking State Department official. It is also interesting that the committee is currently seeking to reinstate the Pol Pot butchers in Cambodia.
8. To suppress all scientific development except for those deemed beneficial by the Illuminati. Especially targeted is nuclear energy for peaceful purposes. Particularly hated are the fusion experiments currently being scorned and ridiculed by the Illuminati and its jackals of the press. Development of the fusion torch would blow the Illuminati’s conception of “limited natural resources” right out of the window. A fusion torch, properly used, could create unlimited and as yet untapped natural resources, even from the most ordinary substances. Fusion torch uses are legion, and would benefit mankind in a manner which, as yet, is not even remotely comprehended by the public.
9. To cause. By means of **limited wars** in the advanced countries, by means of **starvation** and **diseases** in the Third World countries, **the death of three billion people by the year 2050**, people they call “useless eaters”. The Committee of 300 (Illuminati) commissioned **Cyrus Vance** to write a paper on

this subject of how to bring about such genocide. The paper was produced under the title “**Global 2000 Report**” and was accepted and approved for action by former President James Earl Carter, and Edwin Muskie, then Secretary of States, for and on behalf of the US Government. **Under the terms of the Global 2000 Report, the population of the US is to be reduced by 100 million by the year of 2050.**

10. To weaken the moral fiber of the nation and to demoralize workers in the labor class by creating mass unemployment. As jobs dwindle due to the post industrial zero growth policies introduced by the Club of Rome, the report envisages demoralized and discouraged workers resorting to alcohol and drugs. The youth of the land will be encouraged by means of rock music and drugs to rebel against the status quo, thus undermining and eventually destroying the family unit. In this regard, the Committee commissioned *Tavistock Institute* to prepare a blueprint as to how this could be achieved. Tavistock directed **Stanford Research** to undertake the work under the direction of **Professor Willis Harmon**. This work later became known as the “**Aquarian Conspiracy**”.
11. To keep people everywhere from deciding their own destinies **by means of one created crisis after another and then “managing” such crises**. This will confuse and demoralize the population to the extent where faced with too many choices, apathy on a massive scale will result. In the case of the US, an agency for Crisis Management is already in place. It is called the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), whose existence I first enclosed in 1980.
12. To introduce new cults and continue to boost those already functioning which include rock music gangsters such as **the Rolling Stones** (a gangster group much favored by European Black Nobility), and all of the Tavistock-created rock groups which began with **the Beatles**.
13. To continue to build up the cult of Christian Fundamentalism begun by the British East India Company’s servant Darby, which will be misused to strengthen the Zionist State of Israel by identifying with the Jews through the myth of “God’s chosen people”, and by donating very substantial amounts of money

- to what they mistakenly believe is a religious cause in the furtherance of Christianity.
14. To press for the spread of religious cults such as the Moslem Brotherhood, Moslem Fundamentalism, the Sikhs, and to carry out mind control experiments of the Jim Jones and “Son of Sam” type. It is worth noting that the late Khomeini was a creation of British Military Intelligence Div. 6, MI6. This detailed work spelled out the step-by-step process which the US Government implemented to put Khomeini in power.
 15. To export “religious liberation” ideas around the world so as to undermine all existing religions, but more especially the Christian religion. This began with the “Jesuit Liberation Theology”, that brought an end to the Somoza Family rule in Nicaragua, and which today is destroying El Salvador, now 25 years into a “civil war”. Costa Rica and Honduras are also embroiled in revolutionary activities, instigated by the Jesuits. One very active entity engaged in the so-called liberation theology, is the Communist-oriented Mary Knoll Mission. This accounts for the extensive media attention to the murder of four of Mary Knoll’s so-called nuns in El Salvador a few years ago. The four nuns were Communist subversive agents and their activities were widely documented by the Government of El Salvador. The US press and the new media refused to give any space or coverage to the mass of documentation possessed by the Salvadorian Government, which proved what the Mary Knoll Mission nuns were doing in the country. Mary Knoll is in service in many countries, and placed a leading role in bringing Communism to Rhodesia, Moçambique, Angola and South Africa.
 16. To cause a total collapse of the world’s economies and engender total political chaos.
 17. To take control of all foreign and domestic policies of the US.
 18. To give the fullest support to supranational institutions such as the United Nations, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), the Bank of International Settlements, the World Court and, as far as possible, make local institutions less effective, by gradually phasing them out or bringing them under the mantle of the UN.

19. To penetrate and subvert all governments, and work from within them to destroy the sovereign integrity of the nations represented by them.
20. To organize a world-wide terrorist apparatus and to negotiate with terrorists whenever terrorist activities take place. It will be recalled that it was Bettino Craxi, who persuaded the Italian and US Governments to negotiate with the Red Brigades kidnapers of Prime Minister Moro and General Dozier. As an aside, Dozier was placed under strict orders not to talk what happened to him. Should he ever break that silence, he will no doubt be made “a horrible example of”, in the manner in which Henry Kissinger dealt with Aldo Moro, Ali Bhutto and General Zia ul Haq.
21. To take control of education in America with the intent and purpose of utterly and completely destroying it. By 1993, the full force effect of this policy is becoming apparent, and will be even more destructive as primary and secondary schools begin to teach “Outcome Based Education” (OBE).

Committee of 300 (aka Olympians)
Shadow government

Targets of the Illuminati and the Committee of 300- By Dr. John Coleman.

Thanks to the sworn testimony of Guerzoni, Italy and Eu—rope but not the U.S. learned that Kissinger was behind the *death of Aldo Moro*. This tragic affair demonstrates the ability of the Committee of 300 to impose its will upon any government without exception. Secure in his position as a member of the most powerful secret society in the world, and I am not talking about Freemasonry, Kissinger not only terrified Moro, but carried through on his threats to “eliminate” Moro if he did not give up his plan to bring economic and industrial progress to Italy. In June and July of 1982, the wife of Aldo Moro testified in open court that her husband’s murder came about as a result of serious threats against his life, made by what she called “a high ranking United States political figure.” Mrs. Eleanora Moro repeated the precise phrase reportedly used by Kissinger in the sworn testimony of Guerzoni: “Either you stop your political line or you will pay dearly for it.” Recalled by the judge, Guerzoni was asked if he could identify the person Mrs. Moro was talking about.

Guerzoni replied that it was indeed Henry Kissinger as he had previously intimated.—*John Coleman, The Story of The Committee of 300, p. 7*

The Order of the Garter is the secret inner group which is an elite group within the Order of St. John of Jerusalem which is the British part of the Knights of Malta. The *Knights of the Garter* are the leaders of the Committee of 300. They are diabolical men. Lord Peter Carrington, who is a member of the satanic Order of Osiris and other demonic groups is a member of the Order of the Garter. Lord Palmerston is an example from history of another similar example of a Knight of the Garter who was totally corrupt, pretended to be a Christian, and practiced Satanism. *Bloodlines of the Illuminati 4. DuPonts*

To bring about depopulation of large cities according to the trial run carried out by the Pol Pot regime in Cambodia. It is interesting to note that Pol Pot's genocidal plans were drawn up in the US by one of the Club of Rome's research foundations, and overseen by Thomas Enders, a high-ranking State Department official. It is also interesting that the committee is currently seeking to reinstate the Pol Pot butchers in Cambodia. *Targets of the Illuminati and the Committee of 300 By Dr. John Coleman.*

http://www.geocities.com/lord_visionary/committeeof300.htm

This committee of 300 is modeled after the British East India Company's Council of 300, founded by the British aristocracy in 1727. Most of its immense wealth arose out of the opium trade with China. This group is responsible for the phony drug wars here in the U.S. These phony drug wars were to get us to give away our constitutional rights. Asset forfeiture is a prime example, where huge assets can be seized without trail and no proof of guilt needed. Also the Committee of 300 long ago decreed that there shall be a smaller-much smaller-and better world, that is, their idea of what constitutes a better world.

The myriads of *useless eaters* consuming scarce natural resources were to be culled. Industrial progress supports population growth. Therefore the command to multiply and subdue the earth found in Genesis had to be subverted. This called for an attack upon Christianity; the slow but sure

disintegration of industrial nation states; the destruction of hundreds of millions of people, referred to by the Committee of 300 as “surplus population,” and the removal of any leader who dared to stand in the way of the Committee’s global planning to reach the foregoing objectives. Not that the U.S. government didn’t know, but as it was part of the conspiracy, it helped to keep the lid on information rather than let the truth be known. Queen, Elizabeth II, is the head of the Committee of 300.

The Committee of 300 looks to social convulsions on a global scale, followed by depressions, as a softening-up technique for bigger things to come, as its principal method of creating masses of people all over the world who will become its “welfare” recipients of the future. The committee appears to base much of its important decisions affecting mankind on the philosophy of Polish aristocrat, Felix Dzerzinski, who regarded mankind as being slightly above the level of cattle. As a close friend of British intelligence agent Sydney Reilly (Reilly was actually Dzerzinski’s controller during the Bolshevik Revolution’s formative years), he often confided in Reilly during his drinking bouts. Dzerzinski was, of course, the beast who ran the Red Terror apparatus. He once told Reilly, while the two were on a drinking binge that “Man is of no importance. Look at what happens when you starve him. He begins to eat his dead companions to stay alive. Man is only interested in his own survival. That is all that counts. All the Spinoza stuff is a lot of rubbish.”

(DON’T LET THIS SLOW YOU DOWN, KEEP READING)—A Soldier

<http://fourthdimension.freeyellow.com/Committee300.htm>

Presidential Cabinet, and for the most part in the pursuit of these publicly elected officials and their own personal and sometimes global agendas.

WE the people of the United States are now trying to openly inform all Active Duty Military, Reserves, National Guard, local Police and Sheriff's Departments, as well as the Correctional Officers, who are all American Citizens sworn to protect the U.S. Constitution, and therefore THE PUBLIC, aware of this now catastrophic situation.

It is with this prayer that after you have read the body of work contained within this document, you will be able to recognize and refuse to carry out any unlawful, un-Godly, and UNCONSTITUTIONAL orders when they are issued from *unknown sources or otherwise* from "on high" to be carried out against your friends, neighbors, family members, and/or your countrymen who are ultimately your fellow American Citizens and brothers in arms.

It is also with hope that you will turn to anyone who makes such demands to violate the U.S. Constitution and perform your sworn Constitutional duty to protect and serve us, The U.S. Constitution, and yourselves, by questioning the order(s) of the group and arresting them or the individual on the spot as Domestic Enemy's and Enemy Conspirators' to The Declaration of Independence, The U.S. Constitution, The United States of America, Her people and Our continued way of life.

WE ask you that you stand up to protect us, by joining us as we stand up to protect ourselves, our Country, our food, our children, our schools, and our continued way of life. Otherwise, WE will ALL be subject to the way of life described within and throughout the body of this document.

GOD Save us all; each and every one. (—A Soldier)

Chapter 2

Section 1—

HOW ARE THEY GOING TO DO IT??

(ALL DETAILS, PLANS, AND OPERATIONS CURRENTLY UNDER WAY ARE OUTLINED BELOW)—A Soldier

COMPLETE GLOBAL DOMINATION and TOTAL HUMAN
CONQUEST

—TAVISTOCK—
THE BEST KEPT SECRET IN AMERICA
—TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE—
30 Tabernacle Street, London EC2A 4DD.—

by Dr. John Coleman

Formed in 1947, the Tavistock Institute is an independent not-for-profit organization which seeks to combine research in the social sciences with professional practice. Problems of institution-building and organizational design and change are being tackled in all sectors—government, industry and commerce, health and welfare, education, etc.—nationally and internationally, and clients range from multinationals to small community groups. A growth area has been the use of a developmental approach to evaluation of new and experimental programs, particularly in health, education and community development. This has also produced new training events alongside the regular program of group relations

conferences. The Institute owns and edits the monthly journal *Human Relations* (published by Plenum Press) which is now in its 48th year, and has recently launched (in conjunction with Sage Publications) a new journal *Evaluation*.

Three elements combine to make the Institute unusual, if not unique: it has the independence of being entirely self-financing, with no subsidies from the government or other sources; the action research orientation places it between, but not in, the worlds of academia and consultancy; and its range of disciplines include anthropology, economics, organizational behavior, political science, psychoanalysis, psychology and sociology.

So reads the opening paragraphs of the *Tavistock Institute home page* at www.tavistock.org

The ideology of American foundations was created by the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London. In 1921, the Duke of Bedford, Marquess of Tavistock, the 11th Duke, gave a building to the Institute to study the effect of shellshock on British soldiers who survived World War I. Its purpose was to establish the “breaking point” of men under stress, under the direction of the British Army Bureau of Psychological Warfare, commanded by Sir John Rawlings-Reese.

Tavistock Institute is headquartered in London. Its prophet, Sigmund Freud, settled in Maresfield Gardens when he moved to England. He was given a mansion by Princess Bonaparte. Tavistock’s pioneer work in behavioral science along Freudian lines of “controlling” humans established it as the world center of foundation ideology. Its network now extends from the University of Sussex to the U.S. through the Stanford Research Institute, Esalen, MIT, Hudson Institute, Heritage Foundation, Center of Strategic and International Studies at Georgetown, where State Dept. personnel are trained, U.S. Air Force Intelligence, and the Rand and Mitre corporations. The personnel of the corporations are required to undergo indoctrination at one or more of these Tavistock controlled institutions. A network of secret groups, the Mont Pelerin Society, Trilateral Commission, Ditchley Foundation, and the Club of Rome is conduit for instructions to the Tavistock network.

Tavistock Institute developed the mass brain-washing techniques which were first used experimentally on American prisoners of WAR in Korea. Its experiments in crowd control methods have been widely used on the American public, a surreptitious but nevertheless an outrageous assault on human freedom by modifying individual behavior through topical psychology. A German refugee, Kurt Lewin, became director of Tavistock in 1932. He came to the U.S. in 1933 as a “refugee”, the first of many infiltrators, and set up the Harvard Psychology Clinic, which originated the propaganda campaign to turn the American public against Germany and involve us in World War II. In 1938, Roosevelt executed a secret agreement with Churchill which in effect ceded U.S. sovereignty to England, because it agreed to let Special Operations Executive control U.S. policies. To implement this agreement, Roosevelt sent General Donovan to London for indoctrination before setting up OSS (now the CIA) under the aegis of SOE-SIS. The entire OSS program, as well as the CIA has always worked on guidelines set up by the Tavistock Institute.

Tavistock Institute originated the mass civilian bombing raids carried out by Roosevelt and Churchill purely as a clinical experiment in mass terror, keeping records of the results as they watched the “guinea pigs” reacting under “controlled laboratory conditions”. All Tavistock and American foundation techniques have a single goal—to break down the psychological strength of the individual and render him helpless to oppose the dictators of the World Order. Any technique which helps to break down the family unit, and family inculcated principles of religion, honor, patriotism and sexual behavior, is used by the Tavistock scientists as weapons of crowd control. The methods of Freudian psychotherapy induce permanent mental illness in those who undergo this treatment by destabilizing their character. The victim is then advised to “establish new rituals of personal interaction”, that is, to indulge in brief sexual encounters which actually set the participants adrift with no stable personal relationships in their lives, destroying their ability to establish or maintain a family.

Tavistock Institute has developed such power in the U.S. that no one achieves prominence in any field unless he has been trained in behavioral science at Tavistock or one of its subsidiaries. Henry Kissinger, whose meteoric rise to power is otherwise inexplicable, was a German refugee

and student of Sir John Rawlings-Reese at SHAEF. Dr. Peter Bourne, a Tavistock Institute psychologist, picked Jimmy Carter for President of the U.S. solely because Carter had undergone an intensive brainwashing program administered by Admiral Hyman Rickover at Annapolis.

The “experiment” in compulsory racial integration in the U.S. was organized by Ronald Lippert, of the OSS and the American Jewish Congress, and director of child training at the Commission on Community Relations. The program was designed to break down the individual’s sense of personal knowledge in his identity, his racial heritage. Through the Stanford Research Institute, Tavistock controls the National Education Association. The Institute of Social Research at the National Training Lab brain washes the leading executives of business and government. Such is the power of Tavistock that our entire space program was scrapped for nine years so that the Soviets could catch up. The hiatus was demanded in an article written by Dr. Anatol Rapport, and was promptly granted by the government, to the complete mystification of everyone connected with NASA. Another prominent Tavistock operation is the Wharton School of Finance, at the University of Pennsylvania.

A single common denominator identifies the common Tavistock strategy—the use of drugs. The infamous MK Ultra program of the CIA, in which unsuspecting CIA officials were given LSD, and their reaction studied like “guinea pigs”, resulted in several deaths. The U.S. Government had to pay millions in damages to the families of the victims, but the culprits were never indicted. The program originated when Sandoz AG, a Swiss drug firm, owned by S.G. Warburg Co. of London, developed Lysergic Acid. Roosevelt’s advisor, James Paul Warburg, son of Paul Warburg who wrote the Federal Reserve Act, and nephew of Max Warburg who had financed Hitler, set up the Institute for Policy Studies to promote the drug. The result was the LSD “counter-culture” of the 1960s, the “student revolution”, which was financed by \$25 million from the CIA.

One part of MK Ultra was the Human Ecology Fund; the CIA also paid Dr. Herbert Kelman of Harvard to carry out further experiments on mind control. In the 1950s, the CIA financed extensive LSD experiments in Canada. Dr. D. Ewen Cameron, president of the Canadian Psychological Association, and director of Royal Victorian Hospital, Montreal, received

large payments from the CIA to give 53 patients large doses of LSD and record their reactions; the patients were drugged into weeks of sleep and then given electric shock treatments. One victim, the wife of a member of the Canadian Parliament, is now suing the U.S. companies who provided the drug for the CIA. All the records of the CIA's drug testing program were ordered destroyed by the head of MK Ultra.

Because all efforts of the Tavistock Institute are directed toward producing cyclical collapse, the effect of the CIA's programs is tragically apparent. R. Emmett Tyrell Jr., writing in the *Washington Post* August 20, 1984, cites the "squalid consequences of the 60s radicals in SDS" as resulting in "the growing rate of illegitimacy, petty lawlessness, drug addiction, welfare, VD, and mental illness".

This is the legacy of the Warburgs and the CIA. Their principal agency, the Institute for Policy Studies, was funded by James Paul Warburg; its co-founder was Marcus Raskin, protege of McGeorge Bundy, president of the Ford Foundation. Bundy had Raskin appointed to the post of President Kennedy's personal representative on the National Security Council, and in 1963 funded Students for Democratic Society, through which the CIA operated the drug culture.

Today the Tavistock Institute operates a \$6 Billion a year network of Foundations in the U.S., all of it funded by U.S. taxpayers' money. Ten major institutions are under its direct control, with 400 subsidiaries, and 3000 other study groups and think tanks which originate many types of programs to increase the control of the World Order over the American people. The Stanford Research Institute, adjoining the Hoover Institution, is a \$150 million a year operation with 3300 employees. It carries on program surveillance for Bechtel, Kaiser, and 400 other companies, and extensive intelligence operations for the CIA. It is the largest institution on the West Coast promoting mind control and the behavioral sciences.

One of the key agencies as a conduit for secret instructions from Tavistock is the Ditchley Foundation, founded in 1957. The American branch of the Ditchley Foundation is run by Cyrus Vance, former Secretary of State, and director of the Rockefeller Foundation, and Winston Lord, president of the Council on Foreign Relations.

One of the principal but little known operations of the Rockefeller Foundation has been its techniques for controlling world agriculture. Its director, Kenneth Wernimont, set up Rockefeller controlled agricultural programs throughout Mexico and Latin America. The independent farmer is a great threat to the World Order, because he produces for himself, and because his produce can be converted into capital, which gives him independence. In Soviet Russia, the Bolsheviks believed they had attained total control over the people; they were dismayed to find their plans threatened by the stubborn independence of the small farmers, the Kulaks. Stalin ordered the OGPU to seize all food and animals of the Kulaks, and to starve them out. The Chicago American, February 25, 1935 carried a front page headline, SIX MILLION PERISH IN SOVIET FAMINE; Peasants' Crops Seized, They and their Animals Starve. To draw attention from this atrocity, it was later alleged that the Germans, not the Soviets, had killed six million people, the number taken from the Chicago American headline by a Chicago publicist.

The Communist Party, the Party of the Peasants and Workers, exterminated the peasants and enslaved the workers. Many totalitarian regimes have found the small farmer to be their biggest stumbling block. The French Reign of Terror was directed, not against the aristocrats, many of whom were sympathetic to it, but against the small farmers who refused to turn over their grain to the revolutionary tribunals in exchange for the worthless assignments. In the United States, the foundations are presently engaged in the same type of war of extermination against the American farmer. The traditional formula of land plus labor for the farmer has been altered due to the farmer's need for purchasing power, to buy industrial goods needed in his farming operations. Because of this need for capital, the farmer is especially vulnerable to the World Order's manipulation of interest rates, which is bankrupting him. Just as in the Soviet Union, in the early 1930s, when Stalin ordered the Kulaks to give up their small plots of land to live and work on the collective farms, the American small farmer faces the same type of extermination, being forced to give up his small plot of land to become a hired hand for the big agricultural trusts. The Brookings Institution and other foundations originated the monetary programs implemented by the Federal Reserve System to destroy the American farmer, a replay of the Soviet tragedy in Russia, with one proviso that the farmer will be allowed to survive if he becomes a slave worker of the giant trusts.

Once the citizen becomes aware of the true role of the foundations, he can understand the high interest rates, high taxes, the destruction of the family, the degradation of the churches into forums for revolution, the subversion of the universities into CIA cesspools of drug addiction, and the halls of government into sewers of international espionage and intrigue. The American citizen can now understand why every agent of the federal government is against him; the alphabet agencies, the FBI, IRS, CIA and BATF must make war on the citizen in order to carry out the programs of the foundations.

The foundations are in direct violation of their charters, which commit them to do “charitable” work, because they make no grants which are not part of a political goal. The charge has been made, and never denied, that the Heritage-AEI network has at least two KGB moles on its staff. The employment of professional intelligence operatives as “charitable” workers, as was done in the Red Cross Mission to Russia in 1917, exposes the sinister political economic and social goals which the World Order requires the foundations to achieve through their” bequests “.

Not only is this tax fraud, because the foundations are granted tax exemption solely to do charitable work, but it is criminal syndicalism, conspiracy to commit offenses against the United States of America, Constitutional Law 213, Corpus Juris Secundum 16. For the first time, the close interlocking of the foundation “syndicate” has been revealed by the names of its principle incorporators—Daniel Coit Gilman, who incorporated the Peabody Fund and the John Slater Fund, and became an incorporator of the General Education Board (now the Rockefeller Foundation); Gilman, who also incorporated the Russell Trust in 1856, later became an incorporator of the Carnegie Institution with Andrew Dickson White (Russell Trust) and Frederic A. Delano. Delano also was an original incorporator of the Brookings Institution and the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace. Daniel Coit Gilman incorporated the Russell Sage Foundation with Cleveland H. Dodge of the National City Bank. These foundations incorporators have been closely linked with the Federal Reserve System, the War Industries Board of World War I, the OSS of World War II and the CIA. They have also been closely linked with the American International Corporation, which was formed to instigate the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. Delano, an uncle of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, was on the original Board of Governors of

the Federal Reserve System in 1914. His brother-in-law founded the influential Washington law firm of Covington and Burling. The Delanos and other ruling families of the World Order trace their lineage directly back to William of Orange and the regime which granted the charter of the Bank of England.

Tavistock Institutions In The United States

Flow Laboratories

Gets contracts from the National Institutes of Health.

Merle Thomas Corporation

Gets contracts from the U.S. Navy, analyzes data from satellites.

Walden Research

Does work in the field of pollution control.

Planning Research Corporation, Arthur D. Little, G.E. "TEMPO", Operations Research Inc.

Part of approximately 350 firms who conduct research and conduct surveys, make recommendations to government. They are part of what President Eisenhower called "a possible danger to public policy that could itself become captive of a scientific-technological elite."

•Brookings Institution

Dedicates its work to what it calls a "national agenda." Wrote President Hoover's program, President Roosevelt's "New Deal", the Kennedy Administration's "New Frontiers" program (deviation from it may have cost John F. Kennedy his life), and President Johnson's "Great Society." Brookings has been telling the United States Government how to conduct its affairs for the past 70 years and is still doing so.

Hudson Institute

This institution has done more to shape the way Americans react to political and social events, think, vote and generally conduct themselves than perhaps any except the BIG FIVE. Hudson specializes in defense policy research and relations with the USSR. Most of its military work is classified as SECRET. (One idea during the Vietnam War was to build a moat around Saigon.) Hudson may be properly classified as one of the

Committee of 300's BRAINWASHING establishments. One of its largest clients is the U.S. Department of Defense which includes matters of civil defense, national security, military policy and arms control.

National Training Laboratories

One of the key institutions established for this purpose in the United States was the National Training Laboratories (NTL). Founded in 1947 by members of the Tavistock network in the United States and located originally on an estate in Bethel, Maine, NTL had as its explicit purpose the brainwashing of leaders of the government, educational institutions, and corporate bureaucracies in the Tavistock method, and then using these "leaders" to either themselves run Tavistock group sessions in their organizations or to hire other similarly trained group leaders to do the job. The "nuts and bolts" of the NTL operation revolves around the particular form of Tavistock degenerate psychology known as "group dynamics," developed by German Tavistock operative Kurt Lewin, who immigrated to the United States in the 1930s and whose students founded NTL. In a Lewinite brainwashing group, a number of individuals from varying backgrounds and personalities are manipulated by a "group leader" to form a "consensus" of opinion, achieving a new "group identity." The key to the process is the creation of a controlled environment, in which stress is introduced (sometimes called dissonance) to crack an individual's belief structure. Using the peer pressure of other group members, the individual is "cracked," and a new personality emerges with new values. The degrading experience causes the person to deny that any change has taken place. In that way, an individual is brainwashed without the victim knowing what has taken place.

This method is the same, with some minor modification, used in all so-called "sensitivity groups" or "T-groups," or in the more extreme rock-drug-sex counter-culture form, "touchy-feely groups," such as the kind popularized from the 1960s onward by the Esalen Institute, which was set up with the help of NTL.

From the mid-1950s onward, NTL put the majority of the nation's corporate leaderships through such brainwashing programs, while running similar programs for the State Department, the Navy, the Department of Education, and other sections of the federal bureaucracy. There is no firm estimate of the number of Americans who have been put through

this process in last 40 years at either NTL, or as it is now known the NTL Institute for Applied Behavioral Sciences, which is based in Rosslyn, Virginia, or its West Coast base of operations, the Western Training Laboratories in Group Development, or in various satellite institutions. The most reliable estimate is in the several millions.

One of the groups that went through the NTL mill in the 1950s was the leadership of the National Education Association, the largest organization of teachers in the United States. Thus, the NEA's outlook has been "shaped" by Tavistock, through the NTL. In 1964, the NTL Institute became a direct part of the NEA, with the NTL setting up "group sessions" for all its affiliates. With funding from the Department of Education, the NTL Institute drafted the programs for the training of the nation's primary and secondary school teachers, and has a hand as well in developing the content of educational "reforms," including OBE.

Also known as the International Institute for Applied Behavioral Sciences; This institute is a brainwashing center in artificial stress training whereby participants suddenly find themselves immersed in defending themselves against vicious accusations. NTL takes in the •National Education Association, the largest teacher group in the United States. While officially decrying "racism", it is interesting to note that NTL, working with NEA, produced a paper proposing education vouchers which would separate the hard-to-teach children from the brighter ones, and funding would be allocated according to the number of difficult children who would be separated from those who progressed at a normal rate. The proposal was not taken up.

University of Pennsylvania, Wharton School of Finance & Commerce
Founded by Eric Trist

One of the "brain trusts" of Tavistock, Wharton has become one of the more important Tavistock in so far as "Behavioral Research" is concerned. Wharton attracts clients such as the U.S. Department of Labor—which teaches how to produce "cooked" statistics at the Wharton Econometric Forecasting Associates Incorporated. This method was very much in demand as we came to the close of 1991 with millions more out of work than was reflected in USDL statistics. Wharton's ECONOMETRIC MODELING is used by every major Committee of 300 company in the

United States, Western Europe, the International Monetary Fund, the United Nations, and the World Bank.

Institute for Social Research

Among its clients are The Ford Foundation, U.S. Department of Defense, U.S. Postal Service and the U.S. Department of Justice. Among its studies are “The Human Meaning Of Social Change”, “Youth in Transition” and “How Americans View Their Mental Health”.

Institute For The Future

This is not a typical Tavistock institution in that it is funded by the Ford Foundation, yet it draws its long-range forecasting from the mother of all think tanks. Institute for the Future projects what it believes to be changes that will be taking place in time frames of fifty years. So called “DELPHI PANELS” decide what is normal and what is not, and prepare position papers to “steer” government in the right direction to head off such groups as “people creating civil disorder.” (This could be patriotic groups demanding abolition of graduated taxes, or demanding that their right to bear arms is not infringed.) This institute recommends action such as liberalizing abortion laws, drug usage and that cars entering an urban area pay tolls, teaching birth control in public schools, requiring registration of firearms, making use of drugs a non-criminal offense, legalizing homosexuality, paying students for scholastic achievements, making zoning controls a preserve of the state, offering bonuses for family planning and last, but most frightening, a Pol Pot Cambodia-style proposal that new communities be established in rural areas comprised of, (concentration camp compounds). As can be observed, many of their goals have already been more than fully realized.

INSTITUTE FOR POLICY STUDIES (IPS)

One of the “Big Three”, IPS has shaped and reshaped United States policies, foreign and domestic, since it was founded by James P. Warburg and the Rothschild entities in the United States. Its networks in America include the League for Industrial Democracy. Lead players in the League for Industrial Democracy have included Jeane Kirkpatrick, former U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations, Irwin Suall of the ADL, Eugene Rostow, Arms control negotiator, Lane Kirkland, Labor Leader, and Albert Shanker. IPS was incorporated in 1963 by Marcus Raskin and Richard Barnett, both highly trained Tavistock Institute graduates. The

objectives of IPS came from an agenda laid down for it by the Tavistock Institute, one of the most notable being to create the “New Left” as a grass roots movement in the U.S. Its been said that Barnett and Raskin controlled such diverse elements as the Black Panthers, Daniel Ellsberg, National Security Council staff member Halprin, The Weathermen Underground, the Venceramos and the campaign staff of candidate George McGovern. No scheme was too big for IPS and its controllers to take on and manage.

Through its many powerful lobbying groups on Capitol Hill, IPS relentlessly used its “Big Stick” to beat Congress. IPS has a network of lobbyists, all supposedly operating independently but in actual fact acting cohesively, so that Congressmen are pummeled from all sides by seemingly different and varied lobbyists, In this way, IPS was, and is still, able to successfully sway individual Representatives and Senators to vote for “the trend, the way things are going.” By using key pointmen on Capitol Hill, IPS was able to break into the very infrastructure of our legislative system and the way it works.

IPS became, and remains to this day, one of the most prestigious “think tanks” controlling foreign policy decisions, which we, the people, foolishly believe are those of our law makers.

By sponsoring militant activism at home and with links to revolutionaries abroad, by engineering such victories as “The Pentagon Papers,” besieging the corporate structure, bridging the credibility gap between underground movements and acceptable political activism, by penetrating religious organizations and using them to sow discord in America, such as radical racial policies under the guise of religion, using establishment media to spread IPS ideas, and then supporting them, IPS has lived up to the role which it was founded to play.

STANFORD RESEARCH INSTITUTE

Jesse Hobson, the first president of Stanford Research Institute, in a 1952 speech made it clear what lines the institute was to follow. Stanford can be described as one of the “jewels” in Tavistock’s Crown in its rule over the United States. Founded in 1946 immediately after the close of WWII, it was presided over by Charles A. Anderson, with emphasis on mind control research and “future sciences.” Included under the Stanford

umbrella was Charles F. Kettering Foundation which developed the “Changing Images of Man” upon which the Aquarian Conspiracy rests.

Some of Stanford’s major clients and contracts were at first centered around the defense establishment but, as Stanford grew, so, did the diversity of its services: Applications of Behavioral Sciences to Research Management Office of Science and Technology

SRI Business Intelligence Program

U.S. Department of Defense Directorate of Defense Research and Engineering

U.S. Department of Defense Office of Aerospace Research

Among corporations seeking Stanford’s services were Wells Fargo Bank, Bechtel Corporation, Hewlett Packard, Bank of America, McDonnell Douglas Corporation, Blyth, Eastman Dillon and TRW Company. One of Stanford’s more secret projects was extensive work on chemical and bacteriological warfare (CAB) weapons.

Stanford Research is plugged into at least 200 smaller “think tanks” doing research into every facet of life in America. This is ARPA networking and represents the emergence of probably the most far reaching effort to control the environment of every individual in the country. At present Stanford’s computers are linked with 2500 “sister” research consoles which include the CIA, Bell Telephone Laboratories, U.S. Army Intelligence, The Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI), Rand, MIT, Harvard and UCLA. Stanford plays a key role in that it is the “library”, cataloging all ARPA documentation.

“Other agencies” . . . one can use one’s imagination here, are allowed to search through SRI’s “library” for key words, phrases, look through sources and update their own master files with those of Stanford Research Center. The Pentagon uses SRI’s master files extensively, and there is little doubt that other U.S. Government agencies do the same. Pentagon “command and control” problems are worked out by Stanford.

While ostensibly these apply only to weapons and soldiers, there is absolutely no guarantee that the same research could not, and will not be turned to civilian applications. Stanford is known to be willing to do anything for anyone.

MASSACHUSETTS INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY, ALFRED P. SLOAN SCHOOL OF MANAGEMENT

This major institute is not generally recognized as being a part of Tavistock U.S.A. Most people look upon it as being a purely American institution, but that is far from the truth. MIT—Alfred Sloan can be roughly divided into the following groups:

Contemporary Technology
Industrial Relations

NASA-ERC Computer Research Laboratories
Office of Naval Research Group, Psychology
Systems Dynamics

Some of MIT's clients are:

American Management Association
• Committee for Economic Development
GTE
Institute for Defense Analysis (IDA)
NASA
National Academy of Sciences
National Council of Churches
Sylvania
TRW
U.S. Army
U.S. Department of State
U.S. Navy
U.S. Treasury
Volkswagen Company

RAND RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT CORPORATION

Without a doubt, RAND is THE think tank most beholden to Tavistock Institute and certainly the RIIA's most prestigious vehicle for control of United States policies at every level. Specific RAND policies that became operative include our ICBM program, prime analyses for U.S. foreign policy making, instigator of space programs, U.S. nuclear policies, corporate analyses, hundreds of projects for the military, the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) in relation to the use of mind altering drugs

like peyote, LSD (the covert MK-ULTRA operation which lasted for 20 years).

Some of RAND's clients include:

American Telephone and Telegraph Company (AT&T)

Chase Manhattan Bank

International Business Machines (IBM)

National Science Foundation

Republican Party

TRW

U.S. Air Force

U.S. Department of Health

U.S. Department of Energy

There are literally THOUSANDS of highly important companies, government institutions and organizations that make use of RAND's services. To list them all would be impossible. Among RAND's specialities is a study group that predicts the timing and the direction of a thermonuclear war, plus working out the many scenarios based upon its findings. RAND was once accused of being commissioned by the USSR to work out terms of surrender of the United States Government, an accusation that went all the way to the United States Senate, where it was taken up by Senator Symington and subsequently fell victim to scorn poured out by the establishment press. BRAINWASHING remains the primary function of RAND.

• **These institutions are among those that fund The UNIFORM LAW FOUNDATION, whose function is to ensure that the Uniform Commercial Code remains the instrument for conducting business in the United States.**

Chapter 3

SECTION 2) Annex-A

Aquarian Conspiracy

Tavistock Institute of Human Relations

(Layer of the Committee of 300)

By Dr. John Coleman

This group was formed at Oxford University, London, by the Royal Institute of International Affairs in 1922. Major John Rawlings Reese, a British Army technician, was instructed to set up the largest brainwashing facility in the world at the Tavistock Institute for Human Relations as a part of Sussex University.

This became the core of Britain's Psychological Warfare Bureau. It was Tavistock-designed methods that got the United States into the Second World War and which, under the guidance of Dr. Kurt Lewin, established the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA. Lewin became the director of the Strategic Bombing Survey, which was a plan for the Royal Air Force to concentrate on bombing German worker housing while leaving military targets, such as munition plants, alone. The munition plants on both sides belonged to the international bankers who had no wish to see their assets destroyed. The idea behind saturation bombing of civilian worker housing was to break the morale of the German worker.

It was not designed to affect the war effort against the German military machine. Lewin and his team of actuaries reached a target figure, that if 65% of German worker housing was destroyed by nightly RAF bombing, the morale of the civilian population would collapse. The actual document was prepared by the Pru-dential Assurance Company. The RAF, under the command of “Bomber” Harris, carried out Lewin’s plans, culminating in the terror firestorm bombing of Dresden, in which over 125,000, mainly old men, women and children, were killed.

The truth of “Bomber” Harris’s horror raids on German civilians was a well kept secret until long after the end of WW II. Today its primary mission is to establish a global brainwashing and opinion forming network. This institute is the originator of the Aquarian Conspiracy, designed to weaken the nations of the world by encouraging drug use, free sex, homosexuality and lesbianism. It has been very successful in the United States. It works through many research institutes and think tanks. The principal ones in the United States are the Stanford Research Institute, Rand Research and Development Corporation, the Institute For Policy Studies, the Aspen Institute, the Hudson Institute, and the Brookings Institute. Tavistock runs over 30 research institutions in the United States.

These Tavistock-U.S. institutions have in many cases grown into gargantuan monsters, penetrating every aspect of our government agencies and taking command of all policy making. One of Tavistock’s chief wreckers of our way of life was Dr. Alexander King, a founder member of NATO and a favorite with the Committee of 300, as well as an outstanding member of the Club of Rome.

When it was decided that a super-body would control European affairs, the RIIA founded the Tavistock Institute, which in turn created NATO. For Five years NATO was financed by the German Marshall Fund. Dr. King was assigned by the Club of Rome to destroy America’s education by taking control of the National Teachers Association and working in close conjunction with certain law makers and judges. Scientists engaged in the process of conditioning are called “social engineers” or “new-science social scientists” and they play an integral part in what we see, hear and read.

The “old school” social engineers were Kurt K. Lewin, Professor Hadley Cantril, Margaret Meade, Professor Derwin Cartwright and Professor Lippsitt who, together with John Rawlings Reese, made up the backbone of new-science scientists at Tavistock Institute.

Chapter 4

Section2) Annex-B

INSTITUTIONS THROUGH WHICH CONTROL IS EXERCISED

By Dr. John Coleman

Profiling is a technique developed in 1922 on command of the *Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA)*. Major John Rawlings Reese, a British Army technician, was instructed to set up the largest brainwashing facility in the world at the *Tavistock Institute for Human Relations* as a part of Sussex University.

This became the core of Britain's Psychological Warfare Bureau. When I first introduced the names of Reese and Tavistock into the United States in 1970, very little interest was shown. But over the years, as I revealed more and more about Tavistock and its vital role in the conspiracy, it has become popular to imitate my earlier research.

Britain's Psychological Warfare Bureau made extensive use of the work done by Reese on his 80,000 British Army guinea pigs, captive soldiers who underwent many forms of testing. It was Tavistock-designed methods that got the United States into the Second World War and which, under the guidance of Dr. Kurt Lewin, established the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA.

Lewin became the director of the Strategic Bombing Survey, which was a plan for the Royal Air Force to concentrate on bombing German worker housing while leaving military targets, such as munition plants, alone. The munition plants on both sides belonged to the international bankers who had no wish to see their assets destroyed.

Later, after the war was over, *NATO* ordered Sussex University to establish a very special brainwashing center which became part of *Britain's Psychological Warfare Bureau*, only now, its research was directed toward civilian rather than military applications. We shall return to that super secret unit which was called *Science Policy Research Institute (SPRI)* under our chapters on drugs.

The idea behind saturation bombing of civilian worker housing was to break the morale of the German worker. It was not designed to affect the war effort against the German military machine. Lewin and his team of actuaries reached a target figure, that if 65% of German worker housing was destroyed by nightly RAF bombing, the morale of the civilian population would collapse. The actual document was prepared by the Prudential Assurance Company.

The RAF, under the command of "Bomber" Harris, carried out Lewin's plans, culminating in the terror firestorm bombing of Dresden, in which over 125,000, mainly old men, women and children, were killed. The truth of "Bomber" Harris's horror raids on German civilians was a well kept secret until long after the end of WW II.

Tavistock provided most of the detailed programs that led to the establishing of the Office of Naval Intelligence, (ONI) the number one intelligence service in the United States, one which dwarfs the *CIA* in size and scope.

Contracts worth billions of dollars were given to Tavistock by the United States Government and Tavistock's strategic planners provide most of what the Pentagon uses for our defense establishment, even today. Here again is illustrated the grip the Committee of 300 has on the United States, and the majority of our institutions. Tavistock runs over 30 research institutions in the United States, all of which we will name in our charts at the end of the report.

These Tavistock-U.S. institutions have in many cases grown into gargantuan monsters, penetrating every aspect of our government agencies and taking command of all policy making. One of Tavistock's chief wreckers of our way of life was Dr. Alexander King, a founder member of *NATO* and a favorite with the *Committee of 300*, as well as an outstanding member of the *Club of Rome*.

Dr. King was assigned by the Club of Rome to destroy America's education by taking control of the National Teachers Association and working in close conjunction with certain law makers and judges. If it was not generally known how all-pervading is the influence of the *Committee of 300*, this book should dispel every vestige of that doubt.

The trial run for the *Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA)* a *Club of Rome creation* came in a test run against the nuclear power station at Three Mile Island, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. Termed "an accident" by the hysterical media, this was not an accident but a deliberately designed crisis test for *FEMA*. An additional benefit was the fear and hysteria created by the news media which had people fleeing the area when in fact they were never in any danger.

It was considered a success by FEMA and it scored a lot of points for the anti-nuclear forces. *TMI* became the rallying point for the so-called "environmentalists," a highly financed and controlled group run out of *Aspen Institute* on behalf of the Club of Rome. Coverage was provided free of charge by William Paley of CBS television, a former British intelligence agent.

FEMA is a natural successor to the Strategic Bombing Survey of WW II. Dr. Kurt Lewin, theoretician for what the Tavistock conspirators called crisis management, was deeply involved in the study. There is an unbroken chain between Lewin and Tavistock that stretches back for thirty-seven years. Lewin incorporated the Strategic Bombing Survey into *FEMA*, with only a few small adjustments proving necessary, one of the changes being the target, WHICH WAS NO LONGER GERMANY BUT THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA. Forty-five years after the end of WW II it is still Tavistock that has its hands on the trigger, and the weapon is pointed at the United States.

The late Margaret Mead conducted an intensive study of the German and Japanese population, under the aegis of Tavistock, on how they reacted to stress caused by aerial bombardment. Irving Janus was an associate professor on the project which was supervised by Dr. John Rawlings Reese, promoted to Brigadier-General in the British Army.

The test results were given to *FEMA*. The Irving Janus report was of great value in formulating *FEMA* policies. Janus used it in a book which he later wrote entitled *AIR WAR AND STRESS*. The ideas in his book were followed TO THE LETTER BY FEMA DURING THE THREE MILE ISLAND "CRISIS." Janus had a really simple idea: Simulate a succession of crises and manipulate the population following the Lewin terror tactics and they will do exactly as required.

In carrying out this exercise, Lewin discovered something new, that social control on a wide scale can be achieved by using the news media to bring home the horrors of a nuclear war via the television media. It was discovered that women's magazines were very effective in dramatizing the terrors of a nuclear war. A trial run conducted by Janus had Betty Bumpers, wife of Senator Dale Bumpers of Arkansas, "writing" for *McCalls magazine* on that subject.

The article appeared in *McCalls January 1983* issue. Actually, Mrs. Bumpers did not write the article, it was created for her by a group of writers at Tavistock whose specialty such subject matters are. It was a collection of untruths, non-facts, innuendoes and conjectures based entirely upon false premises. The Bumpers article was typical of the kind of psychological manipulation at which Tavistock is so very good. Not one of the ladies who read *McCalls* could have failed to be impressed by the terror-horror story of what a nuclear war looks like.

The *Committee of 300* has a major bureaucracy at its disposal made up of hundreds of think tanks and front organizations that run the whole gamut of private business and government leaders. I will mention as many as I can fit in, starting with the German Marshall Fund.

Its members, and remember they are also members of *NATO* and the *Club of Rome*, consist of,

- David Rockefeller of Chase Manhattan Bank
- Gabriel Hague of the prestigious Manufactures Hanover Trust and Finance Corporation
- Milton Katz of the Ford Foundation
- Willy Brandt, leader of Socialist International, KGB agent and member of the Committee of 300
- Irving Bluestone, chairman of the United Auto Workers Executive Board
- Russell Train, U.S. president of the Club of Rome and Prince Philip's World Wildlife Fund
- Elizabeth Midgely, CBS programs producer
- B. R. Gifford, director of the Russell Sage Foundation
- Guido Goldman of the Aspen Institute the late Averill Harriman, Committee of 300 extraordinary member
- Thomas L. Hughes of the Carnegie Endowment Fund
- Dennis Meadows and Jay Forrester of MIT "world dynamics"

The *Committee of 300*, although in existence for over 150 years, did not take on its present form until around 1897. It was always given to issuing orders through other fronts, such as the *Royal Institute for International Affairs*. When it was decided that a super-body would control European affairs, the *RIIA founded the Tavistock Institute, which in turn created NATO*.

For Five years *NATO* was financed by the German Marshall Fund. Perhaps the most important member of *the Bilderbergers*, a foreign policy body of the Committee, was **Joseph Rettinger**, said to have been its founder and organizer, whose annual meetings have delighted conspiracy hunters for several decades.

Rettinger was a well-trained Jesuit priest and a 33rd Degree Freemason. Mrs. Katherine Meyer Graham who is suspected of having murdered her husband in order to get control of the Washington Post, was another ranking member of the *Club of Rome*, as was Paul G. Hoffman of the New York Life Insurance Company, one of the largest insurance companies in the United States and a leading Rank company, with ties directly to Queen Elizabeth of England's immediate family.

John J. McCloy, the man who attempted to wipe post-World War II Germany off the map and last but not least, **James A. Perkins** of the Carnegie Corporation, were also founding members of the *Bilderbergers* and the *Club of Rome*.

What a star-studded cast! Yet strangely enough, few if any outside of genuine intelligence agencies had ever heard of this organization until recent times. The power exercised by these important personages and the corporations, television stations newspapers, insurance companies and banks they represent matches the power and prestige of at least two European countries, and still this is only the tip of *The Committee of 300's* enormous crossgridding and interfaced interests.

Not mentioned in the foregoing line-up is Richard Gardner who, although an early member of the Committee of 300, was sent to Rome on a special assignment. Gardner married into one of the *oldest Black Nobility families of Venice*, thus providing the Venetian aristocracy a direct line to the White House. The late Averill Harriman was another of the committee's direct links with the *Kremlin* and the *White House*, a position which Kissinger inherited after the death of Harriman.

The Club of Rome is indeed a formidable agency of the Committee of 300. Although ostensibly working on American affairs, the group overlaps other Committee of 300 agencies and its United States members are often found working with "problems" in Japan and Germany.

Some of the *front organizations* operated by the above committee include the following, although not limited to them:

- LEAGUE OF INDUSTRIAL DEMOCRACY
Officials: Michael Novak, Jeane Kirkpatrick, Eugene Rostow, IRWIN SUALL, Lane Kirkland, Albert Schenker.
Purpose: To disrupt and disturb normal labor relations between workers and employees by brain washing labor unions to make impossible demands with special attention to steel, auto-mobile and housing industries.

- FREEDOM HOUSE
Officials: Leo Churn and Carl Gershman.
Purpose: To spread socialist disinformation among American blue collar workers, spread dissension and dissatisfaction. Now that these objectives have been largely realized, Gershman has been drafted by Lawrence Eagleburger to CEDC, a newly created body to stop a united Germany from expanding its trade into the Danube Basin.

- COMMITTEE FOR A DEMOCRATIC MAJORITY
Officials: Ben Wattenburg, Jean Kirkpatrick, Elmo Zumwa and Midge Dector.
Purpose: To provide a connecting link between the educated socialist class and minority groups with the intent of setting up a solid block of voters who can be counted on to vote for leftwing candidates at election time. It was really a Fabianist operation from start to finish.

- FOREIGN POLICY RESEARCH INSTITUTE
Officials: Robert Strausz Hupe.
Purpose: To undermine and eventually end NASA space program.

- SOCIAL DEMOCRATS U.S.A.
Officials: Bayard Rustin, Lane Kirkland, Jay Lovestone, Carl Gershman, Howard Samuel, Sidney Hook.
Purpose: To spread radical socialism, especially among minority groups, and forge links between similar organizations in socialist countries. Lovestone was for decades the leading advisor to U.S. presidents on Soviet affairs and a strong direct link with Moscow.

- INSTITUTE FOR SOCIAL RELATIONS
Officials: Harland Cleveland, Willis Harmon.
Purpose: Change the way America thinks.

- THE CITIZENS LEAGUE
Officials: Barry Commoner.
Purpose: To bring “common cause” legal suits against various government agencies, especially in the defense industries.

- WAR RESISTERS LEAGUE
Officials: Noam Chomsky and David McReynolds.
Purpose: To organize resistance to the Vietnam War among leftwing groups, students and the Hollywood “in crowd.”

- THE DEMOCRATIC SOCIALIST ORGANIZING COMMITTEE OF THE INSTITUTE FOR DEMOCRATIC SOCIALISM
Officials: Frank Zeider, Arthur Redier and David McReynolds.
Purpose: A clearing house for leftwing socialist ideas and activities in the U.S and Europe.

- ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE FACT FINDING DIVISION
Officials: IRWIN SUALL, also known as John Graham.
Purpose: A joint FBI-British intelligence operation designed to single out rightwing groups and their leaders and put them out of business before they grow too large and too influential.

- INTERNATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF MACHINISTS
Purpose: A labor oriented front for the Socialist International and a hot-bed of organized labor unrest polarizing workers and management.

- AMALGAMATED CLOTHING WORKERS
Officials: Murray Findley, IRWIN SUALL and Jacob Scheinkman.
Purpose: Much the same as the Machinists Union, to socialize and polarize workers in the garment trade.

- A. PHILIP RANDOLPH INSTITUTE
Officials: Bayard Rustin.
Purpose: To provide a means of coordinating organizations with a common purpose, an example of which would be the spread of socialist ideas among college students and workers.

- CAMBRIDGE POLICY STUDIES INSTITUTE
Officials: Gar Apelrovitz.
Purpose: To expand on the work being done at the Institute for Policy Studies. Founded in February 1969 by international socialist, Gar Apelrovitz, former assistant to Senator Gaylord Nelson. Apelrovitz wrote the controversial book *ATOMIC DIPLOMACY* for the Club of Rome which work was financed by the German Marshall Fund. It concentrates on research and action projects, with a stated goal of fundamentally changing American society, i.e., to create a Fabianist United States in preparation of the coming One World Government.

- ECONOMIC COMMITTEE OF THE NORTH ATLANTIC INSTITUTE
Officials: Dr. Aurello Peccei.
Purpose: NATO think-tank on global economic issues.

- CENTER FOR THE STUDY OF DEMOCRATIC INSTITUTIONS
Officials: Founder Robert Hutchins of the Committee of 300, Harry Ashmore, Frank Kelly and a large group of “Fellows.”
Purpose: To spread ideas that will bring on social reforms of the liberal kind with democracy as an ideology. One of its activities is to draft a new constitution for the U.S. which will be strongly monarchical and socialistic as found in Denmark.

The Center is an “Olympian” stronghold. Located in Santa Barbara, it is housed in what is affectionately called “the Parthenon.” Former Representative John Rarick called it “an outfit loaded with Communists.” By 1973 work on a new United States Constitution was in its thirty-fifth draft which proposes an amendment guaranteeing “environmental right,” the thrust of which is to reduce the industrial base of the U.S. to a mere whisper of what it was in 1969. In other words, this institution is carrying out Club of Rome zero-growth post-industrial policies laid down by the Committee of 300.

Some of its other aims are control of economic cycles, welfare, regulation of business and national public works, and control of pollution. Speaking on behalf of the Committee of 300, Ashmore says the function of the

CSDI is to find ways and means of making our political system work more effectively. “We must change education and we must consider a new U.S. Constitution and a Constitution for the world,” Ashmore says.

Further goals enunciated by Ashmore are as follows:

- (1) Membership of the U.N. must be made universal.
- (2) The U.N. must be strengthened.
- (3) South East Asia must be neutralized. (For neutralized, read “Communized”)
- (4) Cold War must be ended.
- (5) Racial discrimination must be abolished.
- (6) Developing nations must be assisted. (Meaning assisted to destruct.)
- (7) No military solutions to problems. (Pity they didn’t tell George Bush that before the Gulf War.)
- (8) National solutions are not adequate.
- (9) Coexistence is necessary.

- HARVARD PSYCHOLOGICAL CLINIC

Officials: Dr. Kurt Lewin and staff of 15 new-science scientists.

Purpose: To create a climate where the Committee of 300 can take unlimited power over the U.S.

- INSTITUTE FOR SOCIAL RESEARCH

Officials: Dr. Kurt Lewin and staff of 20 new-science scientists.

Purpose: To devise a whole new set of social programs to steer America away from industry.

- SCIENCE POLICY RESEARCH UNIT

Officials: Leland Bradford, Kenneth Dam, Ronald Lippert.

Purpose: A “Future Shocks” research institution at Sussex University in England and part of the Tavistock network.

- SYSTEMS DEVELOPMENT CORPORATION
Officials: Sheldon Arenberg and a staff of hundreds, too numerous to mention here.
Purpose: To coordinate all elements of the intelligence communities of the U.S.A. and Britain. It analyzes what “players” have to be assigned the role of a national entity; for example, Spain would come under a supine watered-down Catholic Church, the U.N. under the Secretary General and so forth. It developed the system of “X RAY
 2” where think tank personnel, military installations and law enforcement centers are all linked to the Pentagon through a nation-wide network of Teletypes and computers: To apply surveillance techniques on a nation-wide scale. Arenberg says his ideas are non-military, but his techniques are mainly those he learned from the military. He was responsible for the *New York State Identification and Intelligence System*, a typical George Orwell “1984” project, which is completely illegal under our Constitution. The *NYSIIS system* is in the process of being adopted nationwide. It is what Brzezinsk referred to as the ability to almost instantaneously retrieve data about any person.

NYSIIS shares data with all law enforcement and government agencies in the state. It provides storage and rapid retrieval of individual records, criminal and social. It is a TYPICAL Committee of 300 project. There is a crying need for a full investigation to be conducted into just what it is that Systems Development Corporation is doing, but that is beyond the scope of this book. One thing is sure SDC is not there to preserve freedom and liberty guaranteed by the U.S. Constitution. How convenient that it should be located in Santa Barbara in easy reach of Robert Hutchins “Parthenon.”

Some publications put out by these *Club of Rome* institutions are as follows:

“Center Magazine”
 “Counterspy”
 “Coventry”

“Covert Action Information Bulletin”
 “Dissent”
 “Human Relations”
 “Industrial Research”
 “Inquiry”
 “Mother Jones”
 “One”
 “Progressive”
 “Raconteur”
 “The New Republic”
 “Working Papers for a New Society”

These are by no means all of the publications issued under the auspices of the Club of Rome. There are many hundreds more, in fact each of the foundations puts out its own publication. Given the number of foundations run by the *Tavistock Institute* and the *Club of Rome*, a partial listing is all we can include here. Some of the more important foundations and think tanks are in the following list, which includes Army think tanks.

The American public would be astounded if it only knew how deeply the Army is involved in “new war tactics” research with *Committee of 300* “think tanks.” Americans are not aware that in 1946 the Club of Rome was ordered by the Committee of 300 to further the progress of think tanks which it said offered a new means of spreading the Committee’s philosophy.

The impact of these think tanks upon our military, just since 1959 when they suddenly proliferated, is truly astounding. There is no doubt that they will play an even greater role in the daily affairs of this nation as we come to the close of the 20th century.

- THE MONT PELERIN SOCIETY
 Mont Pelerin is an economic foundation devoted to issuing misleading economic theories and influencing economists in the Western world to follow models it lays out from time to time. Its leading practitioners are Von Hayek and Milton Friedman.

- THE HOOVER INSTITUTION

Founded originally to fight Communism, the institution has slowly but surely turned toward Socialism. It has an annual budget of \$2 million, funded by companies under the umbrella of the Committee of 300. It now concentrates on “peaceful changes” with emphasis on arms control and domestic U.S. problems. It is frequently used by the news media as a “conser-vative” organization whose views they seek when a conservative viewpoint is needed. The Hoover Institution is far from that, and following the 1953 take-over of the Institution by a group allied to the Club of Rome, it has become a *One World-New World Order* outlet for “desirable” policies.

- HERITAGE FOUNDATION

Founded by brewery magnate Joseph Coors to act as a conservative think tank, Heritage was soon taken over by Fabianists Sir Peter Vickers Hall, Stuart Butler, Steven Ayzlei, Robert Moss and Frederich Von Hayek under the direction of the Club of Rome. This institute played a major role in carrying out British Labour leader Anthony Wedgewood Benn’s order to “Thatcherize Reagan.” Heritage is certainly not a conservative operation although at times it may look and sound like one.

- HUMAN RESOURCES RESEARCH OFFICE.

This is an Army research establishment dealing in “*psychotechnology*.” Most of its personnel are Tavistock-trained. “Psychotechnology” covers GI motivation, morale and music used by the enemy. In fact a lot of what George Orwell wrote about in his book “1984” appears to be remarkably similar to what is taught at *HUMRRO*. In 1969, the *Committee of 300* took over this important institution and turned it into a private non-profit organization run under the auspices of the Club of Rome. It is the largest behavioral research group in the U.S.

One of its specialties is the study of small groups under stress and *HUMRRO* teaches the Army that a soldier is merely an extension of his equipment and has brought great influence to bear on the “man/weapon” system and its “human quality control,” so widely accepted by the United States Army.

HUMRRO has had a very pronounced effect on how the Army conducts itself. Its mind-bending techniques are straight out of *Tavistock*. *HUMRRO'S* applied psychology courses are sup-posed to teach Army brass how to make the human weapon work. A good example of this is the manner in which soldiers in the war against Iraq were willing to disobey their field manual standing orders and bury 12,000 Iraqi soldiers alive.

This type of brainwashing is terribly dangerous because today, it is applied to the Army, the Army applies it to brutally destroy thousands of “enemy” soldiers, and tomorrow the Army could be told that civilian population groups opposed to government policies are “the enemy.” We are already a mindless brainwashed flock of sheep, yet it seems that *HUMRRO* can take mind bending and mind control a step further. *HUMRRO* is a valuable adjunct to *Tavistock* and many of the lessons taught at *HUMRRO* were applied in the Gulf War, which makes it a little easier to understand how it came to be that American soldiers behaved as ruthless and heartless killers, a far cry from the concept of the traditional American fighting man.

- RESEARCH ANALYSIS CORPORATION.

This is *HUMRRO'S* sister “1984” organization situated in McLean, Virginia. Established in 1948, it was taken over by the *Committee of 300* in 1961 when it became part of the Johns Hopkins bloc. It has worked on over 600 projects, including integrating Negroes into the Army, the tactical use of nuclear weapons, psychological warfare programs and mass population control.

Obviously there are many more major think tanks, and we shall come to most of them in this book.

One of the most important areas of cooperation between what think tanks turn out and what becomes government and public policy are the “pollsters.” It is the job of the polling companies to mold and shape public opinion in the way that suits the conspirators. Polls are constantly being taken by CBS-NBC-ABC, the New York Times, the Washington Post. Most of these efforts are coordinated at the National Opinion Research

Center where, as much as it will amaze most of us, a psychological profile was developed for the entire nation.

Findings are fed into the computers of Gallup Poll and Yankelovich, Skelley and White for comparative evaluation. Much of what we read in our newspapers or see on television has first been cleared by the polling companies. WHAT WE SEE IS WHAT THE POLLSTERS THINK WE SHOULD SEE.

This is called “*public opinion making.*”

The whole idea behind this bit of social conditioning is to find out how responsive the public is to POLICY DIRECTIVES handed down by the *Committee of 300*. We are called “targeted population groups” and what is measured by the pollsters is how much resistance is generated to what appears in the “Nightly News.” Later, we shall learn exactly how this deceptive practice got started and who is responsible for it.

It is all part of the elaborate opinion-making process created at, *Tavistock*. Today our people believe they are well-informed but what they do not realize is that the opinions they believe are their own were in fact created in the research institutions and think tanks of America and that none of us are free to form our own opinions because of the information we are provided with by the media and the pollsters.

Polling was brought to a fine art just before the United States entered the Second World War. Americans, unbeknown to themselves, were conditioned to look upon Germany and Japan as dangerous enemies who had to be stopped. In a sense, this was true, and that makes conditioned thinking all the more dangerous, because based on the INFORMATION fed to them, the enemy did indeed appear to be Germany and Japan. Just recently we saw how well *Tavistock’s* conditioning process works when Americans were conditioned to perceive Iraq as a threat and Saddam Hussein as a personal enemy of the United States.

Such a conditioning process is technically described as “the message reaching the sense organs of persons to be influenced.” One of the most respected of all pollsters is Committee of 300 member Daniel Yankelovich, of the company, *Yankelovich, Skelley and White*. Yankelovich

is proud to tell his students that polling is a tool to change public opinion, although this is not original, Yankelovich having drawn his inspiration from David Naisbett's book "TREND REPORT" which was commissioned by *the Club of Rome*.

In his book Naisbett describes all of the techniques used by public opinion makers to bring about the public opinion desired by the Committee of 300. Public opinion making is the jewel in the crown of *the OLYMPIANS*, for with their thousands of new-science social scientists at their beck and call, and with the news media firmly in their hands, NEW public opinions on almost any subject can be created and disseminated around the world in a matter of two weeks.

This is precisely what happened when their servant George Bush *was ordered to make war on Iraq*. Within two weeks, not only the U.S. but almost the entire world public opinion was turned against Iraq and its President Saddam Hussein.

These media change artists and news manipulators report directly to the *Club of Rome* which in turn reports to the Committee of 300 at whose head *sits the Queen of England* ruling over a vast network of closely-linked corporations who never pay taxes and are answerable to no one, who fund their research institutions through foundations whose joint activities have almost total control over our daily lives.

Together with their interlocking companies, insurance business, banks, finance corporations, oil companies, newspapers, magazines, radio and television, this vast apparatus sits astride the United States and the world. There is not a politician in Washington D.C. who is not, somehow, beholden to it. The Left rails against it, calling it "imperialism" which indeed it is, but the left is run by the same people, the very same ones who control the right, so that the left is no freer than we are!

Scientists engaged in the process of conditioning are called "*social engineers*" or "*new-science social scientists*" and they play an integral part in what we see, hear and read. The "old school" social engineers were Kurt K. Lewin, Professor Hadley Cantril, Margaret Meade, Professor Derwin Cartwright and Professor Lipssitt who, together with John Rawlings Reese, made up the backbone of new-science scientists at *Tavistock Institute*.

During the Second World War, there were over 100 re-searchers at work under the direction of Kurt Lewin, copying slavishly the methods adopted by Reinhard Heydrich of the S.S.

The OSS was based on Heydrich's methodology and, as we know, the OSS was the forerunner of the Central Intelligence Agency. The point of all this is that the governments of Britain and the United States already have the machinery in place to bring us into line in a *New World Order* with only a slight modicum of resistance materializing, and this machinery has been in place since 1946. Each passing year has added new refinements.

It is this Committee of 300 which has established control networks and mechanisms far more binding than anything ever seen in this world. Chains and ropes are not needed to restrain us.

Our fear of what is to come does that job far more efficiently than any physical means of restraint. We have been brainwashed to give up our Constitutional right to bear arms; to give up our Constitution itself; to allow the *United Nations* to exercise control over our foreign policies and the *IMF* to take control of our fiscal and monetary policies; to permit the President to break United States law with impunity and to invade a foreign country and kidnap its head-of-state. In short we have been brainwashed to the extent where we, as a nation, will accept each and every lawless act carried out by our government almost without question.

I for one know that we will soon have to fight to reclaim our country from the Committee, or lose it forever. BUT when it comes right down to it, how many will actually take up arms? In 1776 only 3% of the populace took up arms against King George III.

This time around, 3% will be woefully inadequate. We should not allow ourselves to be led down dead-end roads, for that is what our mind controllers have planned for us by confronting us with such a complexity of issues that we simply succumb to long range penetration and make no decisions at all on many vital issues.

We shall be looking at the names of those who make up the Committee of 300 but, before we do that, we should examine the massive interfacing

of all important institutions, companies and banks under the Committee's control. We must mark them well because these are the people who are deciding who shall live and who shall be eliminated as "useless eaters"; where we will worship God, what we must wear and even what we shall eat. According to Brzezinski, we shall be under endless surveillance around the clock for 365 days a year ad infinitum.

That we have been betrayed from within is being accepted by more and more people each year, and that is good, because it is through knowledge, a word translated from the word BELIEF, that we shall be able to defeat the enemies of all mankind. While we were being distracted by the bogeymen in the Kremlin, the *Trojan Horse* was moved into position in Washington D.C.

The greatest danger free people face today is not from Moscow but from Washington D.C. We need first to conquer the DOMESTIC ENEMY, and after that we will be strong enough to mount an offensive to remove Communism from the earth together with all of its attendant "isms."

The Carter Administration accelerated the collapse of our economy and our military strength, the latter begun by *Club of Rome* and *Lucis Trust* member Robert Strange McNamara. In spite of his promises, Reagan continued to undermine our industrial base, starting where Carter left off. While we need to keep our defenses strong, we cannot do that from a weak industrial base for, without a well-run military-industrial complex, we cannot have a viable defense system. The *Committee of 300* recognizes this and planned from 1953 its zero-growth post-industrial policies now in full flower.

Thanks to the *Club of Rome* our technology potential has dropped below that of Japan and Germany, nations we are supposed to have defeated in the Second World War. How has this come about? Because of men like *Dr. Alexander King* and our blindfolded state of mind, we have failed to recognize the destruction of our educational institutions and systems of teaching.

As a result of our blindness, we are no longer training engineers and scientist in sufficient numbers to keep us among the industrialized nations of the world. Thanks to *Dr. King*, a man very few people in America know about, education in the U.S. is at its lowest level since

1786. Statistics produced by the Institute for Higher Learning show that the reading and writing capabilities of high school children the United States are LOWER than they were among high school children in 1786.

What we face today is not only the loss of our freedom and the very fabric of our nation, but far worse, the possibility of the loss of our souls. The steady chipping away at the foundation upon which this republic rests has left an empty void, which satanists and cultists are rushing to fill with their synthetic soul material. This truth is difficult to accept and appreciate because there was nothing SUDDEN about these events. If a sudden shock were to hit us, a cultural and religious shock, we would be shaken out of our apathy.

But gradualism—which is what *Fabianism* is, does nothing to raise the alarm. Because the vast majority of Americans can see no MOTIVATION for the things I have described, they cannot accept it, and so the conspiracy is scorned and often mocked. By creating chaos through presenting hundreds of daily choices our people have to make, we have come down to a position where, unless motivation can be clearly shown, all information is rejected.

This is both the weak and the strong link in the conspiratorial chain. Most thrust aside anything that has no motive, so the conspirators feel safe behind the ridicule poured upon those who point to the coming crisis in our nation and our individual lives. However, if we can get enough people to see the truth, the motivation block gets weaker until it will eventually be forced aside as more and more people become enlightened and the notion that “this cannot happen in America” is dispensed with.

The *Committee of 300* is counting on our maladaptive responses to govern our reaction to created events, and it will not be disappointed as long as we as a nation continue in the present way we respond. We must turn responses to created crises into ADAPTIVE responses by identifying the conspirators and exposing their plans for us, so that these things become public knowledge.

The *Club of Rome* has already made THE TRANSITION TO BARBARISM. Instead of waiting to be “raptured,” we must stop the *Committee of 300* before it can accomplish its goal of making us prisoners

of the” New Dark Age” planned for us. It is not up to God, IT IS UP TO US. We have to take the necessary action.

All information that I provide in this book comes from years of research backed up by impeccable intelligence sources. Nothing is exaggerated. It is factual and precise so do not fall into the trap set by the enemy that this material is “disinformation.”

For the past two decades I have provided information which has proved to be highly accurate and which has explained a lot of puzzling events. My hope is that through this book, a better, clearer and wider understanding of the conspiratorial forces ranged against this nation will come about. That hope is being realized as more and more young people are beginning to ask questions and seek information about what is REALLY going on.

It is difficult for people to comprehend that these conspirators are real and that they have the power I and many others have attributed to them. Many have written to ask how it is that our government does nothing about the terrible threat to civilization. The problem is that our government is PART of the problem, part of the conspiracy, and nowhere and at no time has this become more clearly evident than during the Bush Presidency. Of course President Bush knows precisely what the *Committee of 300* is doing to us. HE WORKS FOR THEM. Others have written to say, “We thought we were fighting the government.” Of course we are, but behind government stands a force so powerful and all-encompassing that intelligence agencies are even afraid to mention the name “Olympians.”

Proof of the Committee of 300 is found in the vast number of powerful institutions owned and controlled by it.

Listed here are some of the more important ones, all of which come under the MOTHER OF ALL THINK TANKS AND RESEARCH INSTITUTIONS, THE TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE OF HUMAN RELATIONS with its far-flung network of hundreds of “branches.”

STANFORD RESEARCH CENTER

Stanford Research Center (SRC) was founded in 1946 by the *Tavistock Institute For Human Relations*. Stanford was created to help Robert

0. Anderson and his *ARCO oil company*, who had secured for the Committee of 300 the oil rights on the North Slope of Alaska. Basically, the job was too large for Anderson's Aspen Institute to handle, so a new center had to be founded and funded. That new center was Stanford Research Center.

Alaska sold its rights on a downpayment of \$900 million, a relatively small amount for the Committee of 300. The governor of Alaska was steered to SRI for help and advice. This was no accident but the result of judicious planning and a process of long-range conditioning.

Following the governor's call for help, three SRI scientists set up shop in Alaska where they met with the Alaskan Secretary of State and the State Planning Office. Francis Greehan, who headed the SRI team, assured the Governor that his problem of how to handle the rich oil find would be safe in the hands of SRI. Naturally Greehan did not mention the Committee of 300 or the Club of Rome. In less than a month Greehan assembled a team of economists, petroleum scientists and new-science scientists numbering in the hundreds. The report SRI gave to the Governor ran to eighty-eight pages.

The proposal was adopted virtually without change by the Alaska legislature in 1970. Greehan had indeed done a remarkable job for the Committee of 300. From this beginning SRI developed into an institution employing 4000 people with an annual budget of \$160 million plus. Its President, Charles A. Anderson, has seen much of this growth during his tenure, as has Professor Willis Harmon, director of the SRI Center for the Study of Social Policies, employing hundreds of new-science scientists, many of the top staffers having been transferred from Tavistock's London base.

One of those was RCA board chairman and former British intelligence agent, David Sarnoff, who was closely involved with Harmon and his team for twenty-five years. Sarnoff was something of a "watchdog" for the mother institute in Sussex.

Stanford claims to make no moral judgments on projects it accepts, working for Israel and the Arabs, South Africa and Libya but, as one would imagine, by adopting this attitude it ensures an "inside edge"

with foreign governments that the *CIA* has found most useful. In Jim Ridgeway's book, "THE CLOSED CORPORATION," SRI spokesman Gibson brags about SRI's non-discriminatory stance. Although not on the Federal Contract Research Center lists, SRI is today the largest military think tank, dwarfing Hudson and Rand. Among SRI's specialty departments are chemical and biological warfare experimental centers.

One of *Stanford's* more dangerous activities is counter-insurgency operations aimed at civilian populations—just the sort of "1984" things government is already using against its own people. The U.S. government pays SRI millions of dollars each year for this kind of highly controversial "research." Following student protests against chemical warfare experiments conducted at *Stanford*, SRI "sold" itself to a private group for just \$25 million. Of course nothing really changed, SRI was still a *Tavistock* project and the *Committee of 300* still owned it, but the gullible appeared to be satisfied by this meaningless cosmetic change.

In 1958 a startling new development arose. Advanced Re-search Products Agency (*ARPA*), a contracting agency for the Defense Department, approached *SRI* with a top secret proposal. John Foster at *the Pentagon* told SRI that what was needed was a program to insure the United States against "technological surprise." Foster wanted to perfect a condition where the environment became a weapon; special bombs to trigger volcanos and/or earthquakes, behavioral research on potential enemies and minerals and metals with potential for new weapons. The project was accepted by *SRI* and code-named "SHAKY."

The massive electronic brain in SHAKY was capable of carrying out many commands, its computers having been constructed by IBM for SRI. Twenty-eight scientists worked on what is called "Human Augmentation."

The IBM computer even has the capability to solve problems by analogy and recognizes and identifies scientists who work with it. The "special applications" of this tool can be better imagined than described. Brzezinski knew what he was talking about when he wrote "THE TECHNOTRONIC ERA."

Stanford Research Institute works closely with scores of civilian consulting firms, trying to apply military technology to domestic situations. This has not always been a success, but as techniques improve, the prospects for massive all-pervading surveillance, as described by Brzezinski, daily becomes more real. IT ALREADY EXISTS AND IS IN USE, EVEN THOUGH SLIGHT MALFUNCTIONS FROM TIME TO TIME HAVE TO BE IRONED OUT. One such civilian consulting firm was *Schriever McKee Associates* of McLean, Virginia, run by retired General Bernard A. Schriever, a former chief of the Air Force Systems Command, who developed the Titan, Thor, Atlas and Minuteman rockets.

Schriever put together a consortium of Lockheed, Emmerson Electric, Northrop, Control Data, Raytheon and TRW under the name of URBAN SYSTEMS ASSOCIATES, INC. The purpose of the consortium? To solve social and psychological “urban problems” by means of military techniques using advanced electronic systems. It is interesting to note that TRW became the largest credit information collecting company in the credit-reporting business as a result and an outcome of its work with Urban Systems Associates, Inc.

This should tell us a great deal about just how far this nation is already under TOTAL SURVEILLANCE, which is the first requirement of the Committee of 300. No dictatorship, especially not one on a global scale, can function without total control over each and every individual. SRI was well on its way to becoming a key *Committee of 300* research organization.

By the 1980's, 60% of *SRI's* contracts were devoted to “Futurism” with both military and civilian applications. Its major clients were the,

- U.S. Department of Defense-Directorate of Defense Research and Engineering
- Office of Aerospace Research which dealt with “Applications of the Behavioral Sciences to Research Management”
- Executive Office of the President
- Office of Science and Technology
- U.S. Department of Health

On behalf of the Department of Health, *SRI* ran a program called “Patterns in ESDEA Title I Reading Achievement Tests.” Other clients were the,

- U.S. Department of Energy
- U.S. Department of Labor
- U.S. Department of Transportation
- National Science Foundation (NSF)

Of significance was the paper developed for *NSF*, entitled “Assessment of Future and International Problems.”

Stanford Research, under the tutelage of *Tavistock Institute in London*, put together a far reaching and chilling system it called “Business Intelligence Program.” In excess of 600 companies in the U.S. and abroad became subscribers. The program covered research in,

- Japanese Foreign Business Relations
- Consumer Marketing in a Period of Change
- The Mounting Challenge of International Terrorism
- Sensory Evaluation in Consumer Products
- Electronic Funds Transfer System
- Opto-Electric Sensing
- Exploratory Planning Methods
- U.S. Defense Industry and Capital Availability

Among the *TOP Committee of 300 companies* who became clients of this program were,

- Bechtel Corporation (George Schultz was on its board)
- Hewlett Packard
- TRW
- Bank of America
- Shell Company
- RCA
- Blyth
- Eastman Dillon
- Saga Foods Corporation
- McDonnell Douglas

- Crown Zellerbach
- Wells Fargo Bank
- Kaiser Industries

But one of the *most sinister of all SRI programs* with the possibilities of doing tremendous damage in altering the direction in which the United States will go, socially, morally and religiously, was Stanford's Charles F. Kettering Foundation's "*CHANGING IMAGES OF MAN*" under Stanford official reference "Contract Number URH (489)-2150 Policy Research Report Number 4/4/74, Prepared by the SRI Center for the Study of Social Policy, Director Willis Harmon."

This is probably one of the most far-reaching investigations into how man might be changed that has ever been conducted.

The report, covering 319 pages, was written by 14 new science scientists under the supervision of *Tavistock* and 23 top controllers including B. F. Skinner, Margaret Meade, Ervin Lazlo and Sir Geoffrey Vickers, a high-level British intelligence officer in M16. It will be recalled that his son-in-law, Sir Peter Vickers Hall, was a founding member of the so-called conservative "*Heritage Foundation*." Much of the 3000 pages of "recommendations" given to the Reagan administration in January 1981 were based upon material taken from Willis Harmon's "*CHANGING IMAGES OF MAN*."

I was privileged to receive a copy of "*THE CHANGING IMAGES OF MAN*" from my intelligence colleagues five days after it was accepted by the United States government. What I read shocked me, as I realized I was looking at a blueprint for a future America, unlike anything I had ever seen before.

The nation was to be programmed to change and become so accustomed to such planned changes that it would hardly be noticeable when profound changes did occur. We have gone downhill so fast since "*THE AQUARIAN CONSPIRACY*" (the book title of Willis Harmon's technical paper) was written, that today, divorce draws no stigma, suicide is at an all time high and raises few eyebrows, social deviations from the norm and sexual aberrations, once unmentionable in decent circles, are now commonplace and excite no special protest.

As a nation we have not noticed how “*CHANGING IMAGES OF MANKIND*” has radically altered our American way of life forever. Somehow we were overcome by the “*Watergate Syndrome*.” For a while we were shocked and dismayed to learn that Nixon was nothing but a cheap crook who hobnobbed with Earl Warren’s Mafia friends at the beautiful home they built for him adjoining the Nixon estate.

When too many “future shocks” and news headlines demanded our attention, we lost our way, or rather, the huge number of choices with which we were and still are daily confronted, confused us to such a degree that we were no longer able to make the necessary choices.

Worse yet, having been subjected to a barrage of crimes in high places, plus the trauma of the Vietnam War, our nation seemed no longer to want truths. Such reaction is carefully explained in Willis Harmon’s technical paper, in short, the American nation was reacting exactly as profiled. Worse yet, in not wishing to accept truth, we took matters a step further: We looked to government to shield us from the truth.

The corrupt stench of the *Reagan-Bush Administrations* we wanted covered with six feet of earth. The crimes committed under the title of Iran/Contra affair (or scandals), we didn’t want uncovered. We let our President lie to us regarding his whereabouts in the period October 20-23rd, 1980. Yet these crimes far exceed in quantity and scope anything Nixon did while he was in office. Do we as a nation recognize it as going downhill with our brakes off?

No, we do not. When those whose business it is to bring the truth to the American people that a private, well-organized little government inside the *White House* was busy committing one crime after another, crimes which attacked the very soul of this nation and the republican institutions upon which it rested, we were told not to bother the public with such things. “We really don’t want to know about all this speculation,” became a standard response.

When the highest elected official of the land blatantly put *U.N.* law above the Constitution of the United States—an impeachable offense, the majority accepted it as “normal.” When the highest elected official of the land went to war without a Congressional declaration of war, the fact was

censored out by the news media and, again, we accepted it rather than face the truth.

When the Gulf War, which our President plotted and planned, began, not only were we happy with censorship of the most blatant kind, we even took it to our hearts, believing that it was “good to the war effort.”

Our President lied, **April Glaspie lied**, the State Department lied. They said the war was justified because President Hussein had been warned to leave *Kuwait* alone. When Glaspie’s cables to the State Department were finally made public, one United States Senator after another went charging to defend Glaspie, the harlot. It mattered not that they came from both the Democrats and the Republicans.

We, the people, let them get away with their vile lies.

Chapter 5

Section 3—

This is a separate report on the Tavistock Institute by Dennis L. Cuddy, Ph.D.

*The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of **criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.***

—TRAVISTOCK INSTITUTE—

By Dennis L. Cuddy, Ph.D.—NewsWithViews.com Feb 11, 2008

Many people are familiar with the impact of the Leipzig and Frankfurt Schools upon society, but **relatively few understand the impact of Tavistock. Therefore, this article will look at that organization and how it has shaped/planned our lives and the course of the world.**

The name Tavistock is associated with human relations and psychiatry (see statue of Freud in of Tavistock Institute, right). Charles Dickens (who had written of “pencils of light,” which is similar to the term “points of light”) moved to Tavistock House in October 1951. Tavistock is an area in southwest Devon in England, but the story begins elsewhere.

The term “psychiatry” was first used in 1808 by Johann Christian Reil, and it means “doctoring of the soul.” The primary schools of psychiatry were established in the early 1800s in Leipzig and Berlin.

At Leipzig University in 1879, Wilhelm Wundt established the first psychological laboratory, and among his students were Ivan Pavlov, William James (the “Father of American Psychology”), and G. Stanley Hall (who would become the mentor of John Dewey, the “Father of Progressive Education”). Pavlov is well-known for his stimulus-response experiments with dogs. In Clarence Kariyer’s *SCIENTISTS OF THE MIND* (1986), one reads concerning James that “we pass from a culture with God at its center to a culture with man at its center.” James was also noted for his famous description of reality as “one great blooming, buzzing confusion.” Of possible interest in this regard is that a symbol of Rosicrucianism is “buzzing” bees seeking the nectar (wisdom) of a (blooming) rose. And Hall founded “genetic psychology” while also using Wundt’s experimental psychology in the area of child development. Hall and James meshed in John Dewey, an educational psychologist, who co-authored the first “man-centered” *HUMANIST MANIFESTO* in 1933. Dewey, John B. Watson and other leading psychologists in the early 20th century were interested in the behavior of people. They didn’t believe that man had a soul in the Biblical sense of the word. Thus it was not surprising that at the 6th International Congress of Philosophy, which took place at Harvard University in 1926, it was stated that the “soul or consciousness . . . now is of very little importance Behaviorism sang their funeral dirge while materialism—the smiling heir—arranges a suitable funeral for them.”

What does all this have to do with Tavistock? In 1920, the Tavistock Institute of Medical Psychology (TIMP) was founded. It was involved in psychotherapy, and psychiatrists at the Tavistock Clinic wanted to apply their findings to the general public in the form of certain social service programs.

John Rawlings Rees (who would be a co-founder of the World Federation for Mental Health in 1948) was Deputy Director of Tavistock at this time (he would become Director in 1932.) Rees developed the “Tavistock Method,” which induces and controls stress via what Rees called

“psychologically controlled environments” in order to make people give up firmly held beliefs under “peer pressure.”

Rees' Tavistock Method was based on work done by British psychoanalyst Wilfrid Bion regarding the roles of individuals within groups. This design was later shifted in a series of conferences (1957-1965) led by A. Kenneth Rice, chairman of Tavistock's Centre for the Applied Social Research. The shift was to the dynamics of leadership and authority relations in groups. According to the A.K. Rice Institute, “In 1965 Rice led a conference in the United States, as the Tavistock Method began to be developed in the U.S. by Margaret Rioch and others. The A.K. Rice Institute is now the U.S. equivalent of the Tavistock Institute.”

In 1930, TIMP had been involved with the second biennial Conference on Mental Health, where psychiatrist J.R. Lord advocated challenging old values, saying “the aim should be to control not only nature, but human nature.” And he spoke of the “necessity to disarm the mind.”

Rees went even further than this on June 18, 1940 at the annual meeting of the National Council for Mental Hygiene of the United Kingdom. In his speech on “Strategic Planning for Mental Health,” he proclaimed: “We can therefore justifiably stress our particular point of view with regard to the proper development of the human psyche, even though our knowledge be incomplete. We must aim to make it permeate every educational activity in our national life We have made a useful attack upon a number of professions. The two easiest of them naturally are the teaching profession and the Church: the two most difficult are law and medicine Public life, politics and industry should all of them be within our sphere of influence If we are to infiltrate the professional and social activities of other people, I think we must imitate the Totalitarians and organize some kind of fifth column activity! If better ideas on mental health are to progress and spread we, as the salesmen, must lose our identity Let us all, therefore, very secretly be ‘fifth columnists.’” (See MENTAL HEALTH, Vol. 1, No. 4, October 1940)

In 1935, Harvard psychologist (1930-1967) Gordon Allport co-authored THE PSYCHOLOGY OF RADIO with Hadley Cantril. Allport would be a leading agent in the U.S. for the Tavistock Institute, and Cantril in

1937 would be a member of the Rockefeller Foundation-funded Office of Radio Research at Princeton University established to study the influence of radio on different groups of listeners. In 1940, Cantril would author *THE INVASION FROM MARS: A STUDY IN THE PSYCHOLOGY OF PANIC* regarding the radio broadcast of H.G. Wells' *THE WAR OF THE WORLDS*. Tavistock senior staffer, Fred Emery, would later (*HUMAN RELATIONS*, Vol. 12, No. 3, August 1959) begin his article on "Working Hypotheses on the Psychology of Television" with the words: "The psychological after-effects of television are of considerable interest to the would-be social engineer."

During the Second World War, Tavistock was part of Great Britain's Psychological Warfare Department. On May 7, 1944, Dr. Rees of Tavistock and the British War Ministry injected Nazi prisoner Rudolf Hess with the narcotic Evipan. According to Lt. Col. Eugene Bird in *PRISONER NO. 7: RUDOLF HESS* (in the chapter titled "A Secret Drug"), Rees examined Hess 35 times. Rees and his associates via chemicals caused Hess's memory to fail and then "explained that they could bring back the memory with an injection of Evipan." Hess was told that "while under its influence he would remember the past he had forgotten."

In 1945, Rockefeller Foundation medical director Alan Gregg was touring various institutions that had been involved in war medicine to see if any group would commit to undertake the kind of social psychiatry that had been developed by the Army during wartime (e.g., cultural psychiatry for the analysis of the enemy mentality), and see if it could be relevant for the civilian society (on April 11, 1933, Rockefeller Foundation president Max Mason assured trustees that in their program, "the Social Sciences will concern themselves with the rationalization of social control, . . . the control of human behavior"). This led to a Rockefeller grant that resulted in the birth of the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London in 1947. Tavistock would join with Kurt Lewin's Research Center for Group Dynamics (RCGD) at the University of Michigan the next year to begin publication of the international journal, *HUMAN RELATIONS*, relating theory to practice. The first volume contained articles such as "Overcoming Resistance to Change," and "A Comparison of the Aims of the Hitler Youth and the Boy Scouts of America." The Tavistock Institute would use Lewin's techniques to arrange "therapeutic communities."

Lewin had received his Ph.D. from Berlin University in 1914, and in 1932 came to the U.S. in the area of child psychology. During the Second World War, he worked for the U.S. Office of Strategic Services (which would become the CIA) in psychological warfare. He founded the RCGD in 1946. The next year his research center along with a division of the National Education Association (NEA) began the National Training Laboratories (NTL) which furthered Lewin's social engineering via "T-groups" (training groups), where group consensus is facilitated by trained individuals.

Over the next two decades, the NTL would spread its operations to various countries around the world. And in its *ISSUES IN (HUMAN RELATIONS) TRAINING* (1962), its sensitivity training is referred to as "brainwashing." Recently, NTL has conducted programs relevant to Tavistock such as "NTL and Tavistock: Two Traditions of Group Work," "Tavistock Program: Re-Thinking and Planning for Organizational Change," and "The Tavistock—Task Working Conference which is a program structured around various group configurations . . . Periodically each group will review its actions and results to learn from processes, roles, values, and methods as they evolve." Other recent NTL programs have featured people such as New Ager Jean Houston and the witch Starhawk.

The year after Tavistock and the RCGD began publishing *HUMAN RELATIONS*, the journal (Vol. II, No. 3, 1949), published "Some Principles of Mass Persuasion" by Dorwin Cartwright who helped establish the Institute for Social Research at the University of Michigan. In this article, Cartwright reveals: "It is conceivable that one persuasive person could, through the use of mass media, bend the world's population to his will." The article goes on to describe "the modification of cognitive structure in individuals by means of mass media" and how "a person can be induced to do voluntarily something that he would otherwise not do." The article also provides "a list of essential requirements for the success of any campaign of mass persuasion."

Seven years after Cartwright's article appeared, prominent psychiatrist R.D. Laing was appointed senior registrar at the Tavistock Clinic in 1956, three years after he left the British Army Psychiatric Unit. He began experimenting with LSD in 1960, and then in 1962 when he became a family therapist at the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations,

he also met Gregory Bateson while visiting the U.S. Bateson had been with the Office of Strategic Services (forerunner of the CIA), and then led the MK-Ultra hallucinogen (LSD) project. Bateson's and Margaret Mead's daughter, Mary Catherine Bateson, along with New Ager Jean Houston, would later help Hilary Clinton write *IT TAKES A VILLAGE*. IN 1964 Laing met LSD proponent Timothy Leary in New York and also authored "Transcendental Experience in Relation and Psychosis" (*THE PSYCHEDELIC REVIEW*, Vol. 1, No. 3, 1964). Three years later Laing participated in the July 15-30 1967 Dialectics of Liberation Congress.

In 1964, Fred Emery, who would be a senior member of Tavistock, wrote "Theories of Social Turbulence" which he explained more fully in *FUTURES WE ARE IN* (1975). According to this theory, individuals or societies faced with a series of crises will attempt to reduce the tension by adaptation and eventually psychological retreat as if anesthetized (similar to Pavlov's "protective inhibition response"). This can lead to social disintegration, which Emery called "segmentation."

In 1970, the Association for Supervision and Curriculum Development (ASCD) of the NEA published *TO NURTURE HUMANENESS: COMMITMENT FOR THE '70s*, in which Sidney Jourard (Fellow at the Tavistock Clinic and former president of the Association for Humanist Psychology), wrote: "We are in a time of revolt The new society will be a fascist state or it will be pluralistic and humanistic." The primary characteristic of the fascist state is increasing control over people's lives by government in league with corporations. Sound like today?

Relevant to this, in October 1997 the Tavistock Institute (and Manchester University) completed a final report (under Contract ERB-SOE2-CT-96-2011) for the European Commission, and described in a report summary was that there will be "partnerships between government, industry, and representatives of worker organizations." The report summary also described "the relevancy of Goals 2000, SCANS (U.S. Department of Labor SECRETARY'S COMMISSION ON ACHIEVING NECESSARY SKILLS) typology with its profound implications for the curriculum and training changes that this will require," valid skills standards and portable credentials "benchmarked to international standards such as those promulgated by the International Standards Organization (ISO)." The report summary went on to say that

“there is increasing attention being focused on developing global skill standards and accreditation agreements.”

In the 1990s, the Tavistock Institute not only began a new journal titled *EVALUATION* in 1995, but the Institute and the European Commission also worked on a feasibility study to research the effect of using “Smart Cards” in competence accreditation. The study was carried out in the U.S. and parts of Europe. The project involved assessing and validating students’ skills, with information placed on personal skills Smart Cards which “become real passports to employment.” The implication, of course, is that without this “real passport,” one will not be employed.

Welcome to the Tavistock psychologically conditioned feudal fascist state of the future, under the power elite’s planned World Socialist Government! This will lead to what Daniel 8:23-25 foretold: “And in the latter time . . . a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up . . . and shall destroy the mighty and holy people . . . and by peace shall destroy many”

How is it possible that the “holy people” will be destroyed? It’s because today many so-called Christians are sitting on their posteriors while the “religion” of secular humanism has been taught in public schools for over four decades. Values are being taught in public schools based upon situation ethics without reference to God as moral authority. This is a primary tenet of secular humanism (see the first and second *HUMANIST MANIFESTO*), which was declared a “religion” by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Torcaso v. Watkins* (1961). Public school students are taught (without reference to God’s moral authority) to decide for themselves what’s right or wrong based on the situation. And so-called Christians are letting this “religion” be taught in public schools while the Supreme Court has banned the God of *THE HOLY BIBLE* as moral authority in the same schools. Over four decades of this has produced more secular humanists than God’s “holy people,” whose dwindling ranks will be vastly outnumbered by secular humanists who will “destroy” them as a result of their “situation.” God, please help us!

About the Author—

Dennis Laurence Cuddy, historian and political analyst, received a Ph.D. from the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill (major in American History, minor in Political Science). Dr. Cuddy has taught at the university level, has been a political and economic risk analyst for an international consulting firm, and has been a Senior Associate with the U.S. Department of Education.

Cuddy has also testified before members of Congress on behalf of the U.S. Department of Justice. Dr. Cuddy has authored or edited twenty books and booklets, and has written hundreds of articles appearing in newspapers around the nation, including The Washington Post, Los Angeles Times and USA Today. He has been a guest on numerous radio talk shows in various parts of the country, such as ABC Radio in New York City, and he has also been a guest on the national television programs USA Today and CBS's Nightwatch.

www.newswithviews.com/Cuddy/dennis122.htm

*The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of **criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.***

CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300

Welcome to the Tavistock psychologically conditioned feudal fascist state of the future, under the power elite's planned World Socialist Government! This will lead to what Daniel 8:23-25 foretold: "And in the latter time . . . a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up . . . and shall destroy the mighty and holy people . . . and by peace shall destroy many . . ."

So whether you want to believe it, or not . . . We have been under the attack of a war being secretly waged against us with a Domestic Enemy

from RIGHT HERE in The United States; that is not only vigilantly working deceitfully to TAKE OVER, CONTROL, AND DESTROY our Country's infrastructure, but WARRING to destroy and control EVERY SINGLE ASPECT OF OUR WAY OF LIFE as protected by the DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE and THE U.S. CONSTITUTION. This enemy is not just an enemy to the people of The United States of America; this is an enemy to the people, AND TO ALL THE FREE WORLD.

And "THEY", and their insidious movement for COMPLETE GLOBAL DOMINATION, AND TOTAL HUMAN CONQUEST, MUST BE STOPPED!

—A Soldier

Chapter 6

SECTION 3) Annex-B

Further Insight

This is what has been planned TO BE IMPLEMENTED GLOBALLY TO ALL THE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD AS PRISONERS to the Tavistock psychologically conditioned feudal fascist state of the future, under the power elite's planned World Socialist Government, and its invasive way of life. Of course, it goes much further than this. (See The Changing Images of Mankind)—A Soldier

NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY

A lawsuit filed against the U.S. National Security Agency reveals a frightening array of technologies and programs designed to keep tabs on individuals'.

John St Clair Akwei

vs

National Security Agency
Ft George G. Meade, MD, USA
(Civil Action 92-0449)

.The following document comprises evidence for a lawsuit filed at the U.S. Courthouse in Washington, DC, by John St Clair Akwei against the National Security Agency, Ft George G. Meade, Maryland (Civil Action 92-0449), constitutes his knowledge of the NSA's structure, national

security activities, proprietary technologies and covert operations to monitor individual citizens Ed.

1. THE NSA'S MISSION AND DOMESTIC INTELLIGENCE OPERATION

- *Communications Intelligence* (COMINT)

Blanket coverage of all electronic communications in the US and the world to ensure national security. The NSA at Ft Meade, Maryland has had the most advanced computers in the world since the early 1960s.

NSA technology is developed and implemented in secret from private corporations, academia and the general public.

- *Signals Intelligence* (SICINT)

The Signals Intelligence mission of the **NSA** has evolved into a program of decoding EMF waves in the environment for wirelessly tapping into computers and track persons with the electrical currents in their bodies. Signals Intelligence is based on fact that everything in the environment with an electric current in it has a magnetic flux around it which gives off EMF waves.

The **NSA/DoD** [Department of Defense] developed proprietary advanced digital equipment which can remotely analyze all objects whether manmade or organic, that have electrical activity.

- *Domestic Intelligence* (DOMINT)

The **NSA** has records on all US citizens. The NSA gathers information on US citizen who might be of interest to any of the over 50,000 *NSA agents* (**HUMINT**). These agents are authorized by executive order to spy on anyone. The NSA has a permanent national security anti-terrorist surveillance network in place. This surveillance network is completely disguised and hidden from the public.

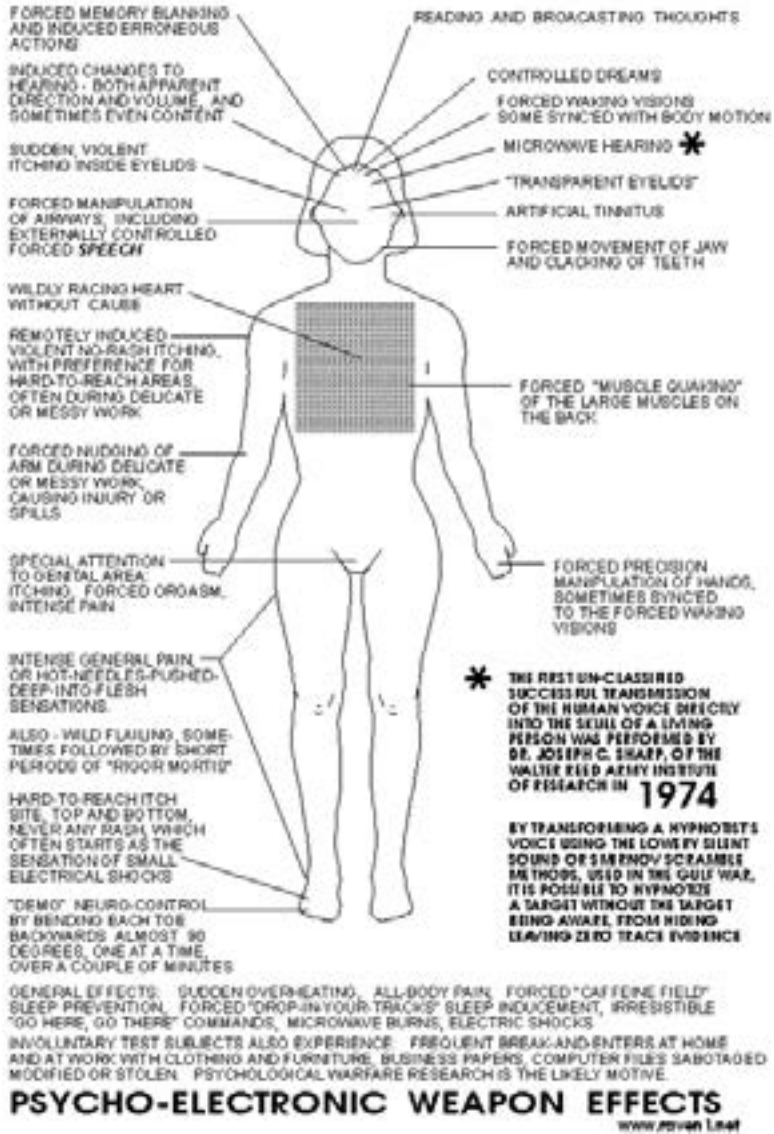
Tracking individuals in the US is easily and cost-effectively implemented with NSA's electronic surveillance network. This network (*DOMINT*) covers the entire US, involves tens of thousands of NSA personnel, and tracks millions of persons simultaneously. Cost-effective implementation of operations is assured by NSA computer technology designed to minimize operations costs. NSA personnel serve in quasi-public positions in their communities and run cover businesses and legitimate businesses that can inform the intelligence community of persons they would want to track.

NSA personnel in the community usually have cover identities such as social workers, lawyers and business owners.

- *Individual Citizens Occasionally Targeted for Surveillance by Independently Operating NSA Personnel*
NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the US by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses.

The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and sabotage of tens of thousands of unwitting citizens by NSA operatives is likely to happen.

NSA DOMINT has the ability to assassinate US citizens covertly or *run covert psychological control operations* to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health.



The above symptoms highlight a fraction of the vast array of Neuro-Electromagnetic Frequency Assaults perpetrated by the Police and Military Intelligence Agencies toward Remote Mind Control Experiments, Behavioral Manipulation and Murder.

2. NSA'S DOMESTIC ELECTRONIC SURVEILLANCE NETWORK

As of the early 1960s, the most advanced computers in the world were at the NSA, Ft Meade. Research breakthroughs with these computers were kept for the NSA.

At the present time the NSA has nanotechnology computers that are 15 years ahead of present computer technology. The NSA obtains blanket coverage of information in the US by using advanced computers that use artificial intelligence to screen all communications, regardless of medium, for key words that should be brought to the attention of NSA agents/ cryptologists.

These computers monitor all communications at the transmitting and receiving ends.

This blanket coverage of the US is a result of the NSA's *Signals Intelligence (SIGINT)* mission. The NSA's electronic surveillance network is based on a cellular arrangement of devices that can monitor the entire EMF (electromagnetic frequency) spectrum.

This equipment was developed, implemented and kept secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs.

- *Signals Intelligence Remote Computer Tampering*
The NSA keeps track of *all PCs* and other computers sold in the US.

This is an integral part of the Domestic Intelligence network. The NSA's EMF equipment can tune in **RF** (remote frequency) emissions from personal computer circuit boards (while filtering out emissions from monitors and power sup—plies).

The RF emission from PC circuit boards contains digital information in the PC. Coded RF waves from the NSA's equipment can resonate PC circuits and change data in the PCs. Thus the NSA can gain wireless modem-style

entry into any computer in the country for surveillance or anti-terrorist electronic warfare.

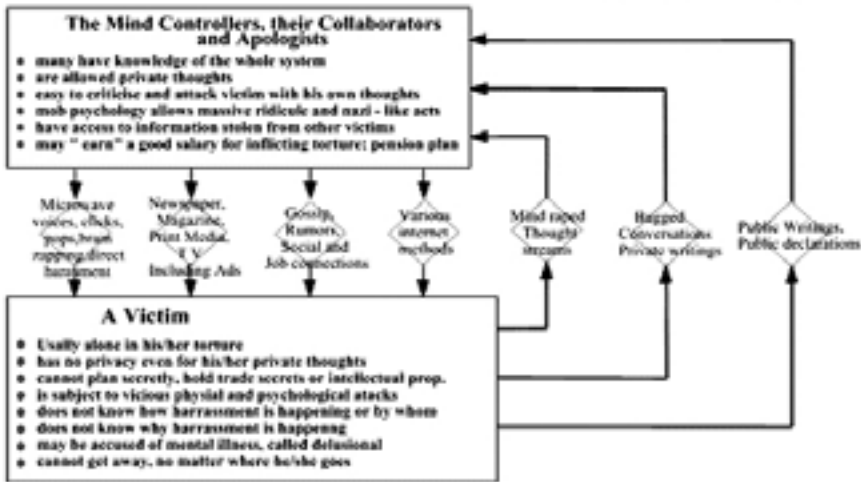
• *Detecting EMF Fields in Humans for Surveillance*

A subject's bioelectric field can be remotely detected, so subjects can be monitored anywhere they are.

With special **EMF** equipment *NSA cryptologists* can remotely read evoked potentials (from EEGs). These can be decoded into a person's brain-states and thoughts. The subject is then perfectly monitored from a distance. NSA personnel can dial up any individual in the country on the Signals Intelligence EMF scanning network and the NSA's computers will then pinpoint and *track that person 24 hours a day.*

The NSA can pick out and track anyone in the US.

Mind Control Information Feedback Paths: Disparity and Repression



3. NSA SIGNALS INTELLIGENCE USE OF EMF BRAIN STIMULATION

NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL).

EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the *MKULTRA program* of the early 1950s, which included neurological research into radiation (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development.

The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as “*Radiation Intelligence*”, defined as, “information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation”.

Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the US Government.

The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyze electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all of the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decode individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for brain-to-computer link (in military fighter aircraft, for example).

For electronic surveillance purposes, electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject’s verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain’s auditory cortex, thus allowing audio communications direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this covertly to debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia.

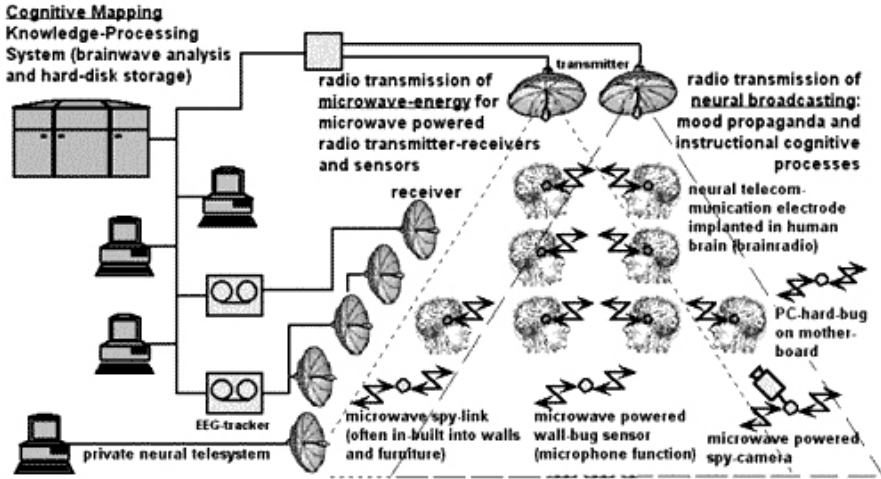
Without any contact with the subject, *Remote Neural Monitoring* can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject’s brain and show images from the subject’s brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject’s eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. *RNM* can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves.

NSA operatives can use this surreptitiously to put images into a surveillance subject's brain while they are in REM sleep for brain-programming purposes.

- *Capabilities of NSA Operatives Using RNM*
- There has been a Signals Intelligence network in the US since the 1940s.

The NSA, Ft Meade has in place a vast two-way wireless RNM system which is used to track subjects and non-invasively monitor audio-visual information in their brains. This is all done with no physical contact with the subject. *RNM is the ultimate method of surveillance and domestic intelligence.* Speech, 3D sound and subliminal audio can be sent to the auditory cortex of the subject's brain (bypassing the ears), and images can be sent into the visual cortex. RNM can alter a subject's perceptions, moods and motor control.

Speech cortex/auditory cortex link has become the ultimate communications system for the intelligence community. RNM allows for a complete audio-visual brain-to-brain link or brain-to-computer link.



The above is a simple flowchart of Nuero-Electromagnetic Frequency Assaults showing methods that can be perpetuated by the Police and Military Intelligence Agencies toward Remote Mind Control Experiments, Behavioral Manipulation and Murder.

4. NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY SIGNALS INTELLIGENCE ELECTRONIC BRAIN LINK TECHNOLOGY

NSA SIGINT can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields.

The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to monitor remotely and non-invasively information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 Hz, 5 milliwatt electromagnetic emissions from the brain.

Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 Hz, 5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave.

Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials". Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials". The

EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain.

NSA SIGINT uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level).

EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control.

Two-way electronic Brain Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes). The images appear as floating 2D screens in the brain.

Two-way electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote neural monitoring (**RNM**, *remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain*) has become the ultimate surveillance system.

It is used by a limited number of agents in the US Intelligence Community.

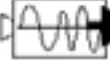
*** REMEMBER: THIS WAS DO-ABLE IN 1974 !**

Steady tone, near the high end of the hearing range, say, 15,000 Hz



Hypnotist's Voice, varying from, say, 300 Hz to 4,000 Hz

Mic.



FREQUENCY MODULATOR, VOICE CONTROLS FREQ.

Output is now more or less a steady tone, like tinnitus, but with hypnosis embedded.



Curve below is magnified to show how the FM-voice controls the timing of the transmitter's pulses.

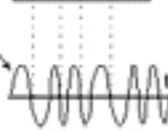
Each vertical line is one short pulse of microwave signal at a frequency to which the human brain is sensitive . . . then



brain converts the train of microwave pulses back to inaudible voice; there is no conscious defense possible against the hypnosis.



Timing of each microwave pulse is controlled by each down-slope crossing of the voice wave (Sharp's original 1974 method).



HOW SILENT (CONVERTED-TO-VOICE-FM) HYPNOSIS CAN BE TRANSMITTED USING A VOICE FREQUENCY MODULATOR TO GENERATE THE "VOICE" THEN PULSED-MICROWAVE VOICE-TO-SKULL FOR DISTANCE AND COVER

The above is a simple flowchart of Nuero-Electromagnetic Frequency Assaults showing methods that can be perpetuated by the Police and Military Intelligence Agencies toward Remote Mind Control Experiments, Behavioral Manipulation and Murder.

5. [NO HEADING IN ORIGINAL DOCUMENT]

RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area.

That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only *NSA Signals Intelligence* modulates signals in this frequency band. (See *Table 1* below)

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived.

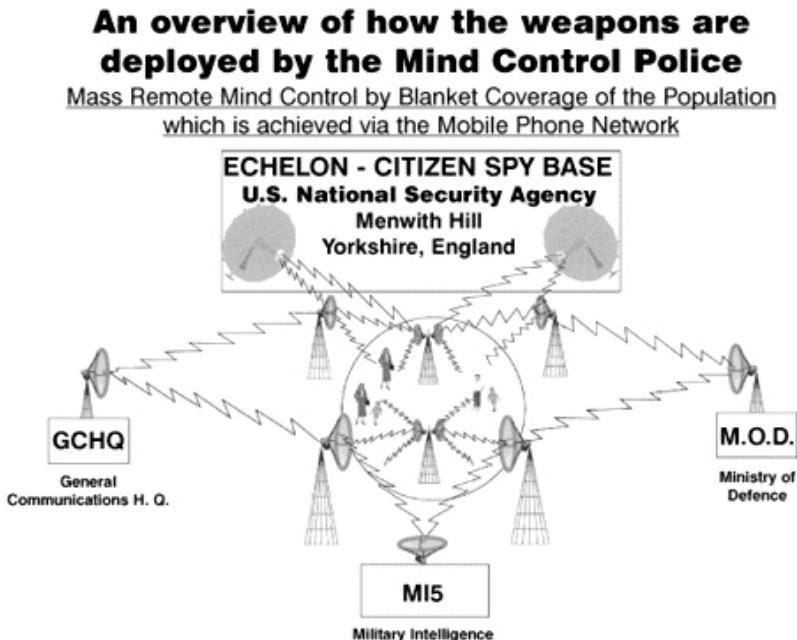
The Plaintiff learned of RNM by being in two-way RNM contact with the Kinnecome group at the NSA, Ft Meade.

They used *RNM 3D sound* direct to the brain to harass the Plaintiff from October 1990 to May 1991.

As of 5/91 they have had two-way RNM communications with the Plaintiff and have used RNM to attempt to incapacitate the Plaintiff and hinder the Plaintiff from going to the authorities about their activities against the Plaintiff in the last 12 years. The *Kinnecome group* has about 100 persons working 24 hours a day at Ft Meade.

They have also brain-tapped persons the Plaintiff is in contact with to keep the Plaintiff isolated.

This is the first time ever that a private citizen has been harassed with RNM and has been able to bring a *lawsuit* against NSA personnel misusing this intelligence operations method.



click above image

6. NSA TECHNIQUES AND RESOURCES

Remote monitoring/tracking of individuals in any location, inside any building, continuously, anywhere in the country.

A system for inexpensive implementation of these operations allows for thousands of persons in every community to be spied on constantly by the *NSA*.

- *Remote RNM Devices*

NSA's RNM equipment remotely reads the evoked potentials (EEGs) of the human brain for tracking individuals, and can send messages through the nervous systems to affect their performance. RNM can electronically identify individuals and track them anywhere in the US.

This equipment is on a network and is used for domestic intelligence operations, government security and military base security, and in case of bioelectric warfare.

- *Spotters and Walk-Bys in Metropolitan Areas*

Tens of thousands of persons in each area working as spotters and neighbourhood/business place spies (sometimes unwittingly) following and checking on subjects who have been identified for covert control by NSA personnel.

Agents working out of offices can be in constant communication with spotters who are keeping track of the NSA's thousands of subjects in public. NSA agents in remote offices can instantly identify (using~ RNM) any individual spotted in public who is in contact with surveillance subject.

- *Chemicals and Drugs into Residential Buildings with Hidden NSA Installed and Maintained Plastic Plumbing lines.*

The NSA has kits for running lines into residential tap water and air ducts of subjects for the delivery of drugs (such as sleeping gas or brainwashing-aiding drugs).

This is an outgrowth of *CIA pharmapsychology* (psychopharmacology).

- *Brief Overview of Proprietary US Intelligence/Anti-Terrorist Equipment Mentioned*

Fixed network of special EMF equipment that can read EEGs in human brains and identify/track individuals by using digital computers. **ESB** (*Electrical Stimulation to the Brain*) via EMF signal from the NSA Signals Intelligence is used to control subjects.

EMF equipment that gathers information from PC circuit boards by deciphering RF emissions, thereby gaining wireless modem-style entry into any personal computer in the country. All equipment hidden, all technology secret, all scientific research unreported (as in electronic warfare research).

Not known to the public at all, yet complete and thorough implementation of this method of domestic intelligence has been in place since the early 1980s.

Editor's Note:

I tried ringing Mr Akwei to find out what was the out-come, if any, of his court case. He firmly but kindly told me that he could not speak about anything to do with the case over the phone and hung up. A subsequent conversation of similar length resulted in the information that he did not wish his address or phone number published with this article.

So, if we hear of any developments, we'll let you know.

It's totally obvious from the above article that the **U.S National Security Agency** is none other than a covertly run terrorist organization.

Their highly sophisticated technology that is used to monitor and manipulate the minds of millions of innocent people daily, is a blatant expression of the dominating and authoritarian mentality that exists behind the facade of our so called democratic society.

George Orwell's "*THOUGHT POLICE*" is an absolute reality in today's world.

Whether we realize it or not, every individual within our society is negatively effected by this dictatorship attitude.

It has to change—It will change—It starts with you!

George Farquhar
Project Freedom

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation
Table 1

Brain Area	Bioelectric Resonance Frequency	Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Control Cortex	10 Hz	Motor Impulse co-ordination
Auditory Cortex	15 Hz	Sound which bypasses the ears
Visual Cortex	25 Hz	Images in the brain bypassing the eyes
Somatosensory	9 Hz	Phantom touch sense
Thought Center	20 Hz	Imposed subconscious thoughts

RESOURCES

These **publications** have only been discovered *since December 1991*, after Plaintiff had already notified authorities (Dept of Justice, etc.) of Public Corruption by named *NSA employees*.

When no action was taken against the **NSA** employees, I researched the Intelligence Community electronic surveillance technology involved and discovered the following publications.

- The Body Electric: Electromagnetism and the Foundation of Life, by Robert Becker, M.D. Monitoring neuroelectric information in the brain ESB. (p. 265,313,318)
- Cross currents, by Robert Becker. Simulating auditory hallucinations. Remote computer tampering using RF emissions from the logic board. (p. 70,78,105,174,210,216,220,242,299,303)
- Currents of Death, by Paul Brodeur. Driving brain electrical activity with external EM; magnetophosphenes; Delgado. (p. 27,93)
- The Zapping of America, by Paul Brodeur. DoD EM ESB research; simulating auditory hallucinations.
- Of Mice, Men and Molecules, by John H. Heller 1963 Bioelectricity; probing the brain with EM waves. (p, 110)

- The Three-Pound Universe, by Judith Hooper. CIA EEG research; EEGs for surveillance. (p.29,132,137)
- In the Palaces of Memory, by George Johnson. EM emissions from the brain; the brain as an open electromagnetic circuit.
- The Puzzle Palace, by James Bamford. Signals Intelligence; most advanced computers in the early 'sixties.
- The US Intelligence Community. Glossary terms at National Security Archives; Radiation Intelligence (information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic energy, excluding radioactive sources).
- *The Search for the "Manchurian Candidate"*, by John Marks. Electrical or radio stimulation to the brain; CIA R&D in bioelectrics. (p.227)
- Secret Agenda, by Jim Houghan. National security cult groups.
- Crimes of the Intelligence Community, by Morton Halperin. Surreptitious entries; intelligence agents running operations against government workers.
- War in the Age of Intelligent Machines, NSA computer supremacy, complete control of information.
- Alternate Computers, by Time-Life Books. Molecule computers.
- The Mind, by Richard Restak, M.D. EEG Systems inc.; decoding brain EM emanations, tracking thoughts on a computer. (p. 258)
- MedTech, by Lawrence Galton. Triggering events in the brain, direct to auditory cortex signals.
- Cyborg, by D.S. Halacy, Jr, 1965. Brain-to-computer link research contracts given out by the US government.
- Psychiatry and the CIA: Victims of Mind Control, by Harvey M. Weinstein M.D. Dr. Cameron; psychic driving; ultraconceptual communications.
- Journey Into Madness: The True Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse, by Gordon Thomas, Intelligence R&D; Delgado; psychic driving with radio telemetry. (p. 127,276,116,168,169)
- Mind Manipulators, by Alan Schefflin and Edward M. Opton. MKULTRA brain research for information-gathering.
- The Brain Changers, by Maya Pines. Listening to brain EM emissions. (p.19)

- Modern Bioelectricity. Inducing audio in the brain with EM waves; DoD cover-up; EM wave ESB; remote EEGs
- Magnetic Stimulation in Clinical Neurophysiology, by Sudhansu Chokroverty. Magnetophosphenes; images direct to the visual cortex.
- The Mind of Man, by Nigel Calder. US intelligence brain research.
- Neuroelectric Society Conference, 1971. Audio direct to the brain with EM waves; 2-way remote EEGs.
- Brain Control, by Elliot S. Valenstein. ESB., control of individuals.
- Towards Century 21, by C.S. Wallia. Brain Stimulation for direct-to-brain communications (p21)
- Mind Wars, by Ron McRae (associate of Jack Anderson). Research into brain-to-brain electronic communications., remote neural EM detection (PP. 62 106, 136).
- Mind Tools, by Rudy Rucker. Brain tapping; communications with varying biomagnetic fields (p82).
- US News and World report, January 2nd 1984. EM wave brain stimulation; intelligence community hi-tech (p38).
- Ear Magazine. Article on extremely low frequencies radio emissions in the natural environment; radio emissions from the human body.
- City Paper, Washington DC January 17, 1992. Article FCC and NSA “complete radio spectrum” listening posts.
- Frontiers in Science, by Edward Hutchings Jr 1958 (p48).
- Beyond Bio Feedback, by Elmer and Alyce Green, 1977 (p118)
- The Body Quantum, by Fred Alan Wolf
- Cloning; A Biologist Reports, by Robert Gillmore McKinnell. Ethical review of cloning humans.
- Hoovers’ FBI, by Former agent William Turner. Routines of electronic surveillance work. (p280).
- July 20th 2019, by Arthur C. Clarke LIDA; Neurophonics; Brain-computer link.
- MegaBrain, by Michael Hutchison. Brain stimulation with EM waves; CIA research and information control. (pp.107,108,117,120,123).
- The Cult of Information, by Theodore Rosnak, 1986. NSA Directive #145; personal files in computers; computer automated telephone tapping.

- The Body Shop, 1986 implantation of an electrode array on the visual cortex for video direct to the brain; other 1960's research into electronically triggering Phosphenes in the brain, thus bypassing the eyes.
- Evoked Potentials, by David Regan. Decoding neuroelectric information in the brain.

Return to Control
Mental
Return to The Psychic
Universe
Return to Temas /
Sociopolitica
Return to Big Brother Loves
You . . .
Return to Scalar Electromagnetics
Technology
Return to The NSA—The Super Secret
National Security Agency

The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.

The “Committee of 300” **now** call themselves
 “World Government Founders for the NWO”
 A.K.A.
 —The United Nations—

In regard to The Tavistock Institute and its watch dog, the National Security Agency (NSA) and the “Mind Control Cops”, the fact that this sort of technology exists, and is used to allow one man to “spy” on or “torture” another man in an effort to condemn him or to pass, or place judgment upon or over him, in the name of some Un-Holy Law not of Heavenly Decree, brings judgment upon oneself and is strictly forbidden and reserved for the Devine rite of GOD, by virtue of His endowment.

By grand design of the Creator, the virtues bequeathed as the endowments of spiritual sovereignty were bestowed with grace, as seen equally upon all men through The Lord; by His doing alone the glory of His Almighty hand hath pronounced and consecrated these glories. No man shall pass judgment in any form over another man, lest he be ready to be judged.

Judgment and torture of man's soul is a right reserved for GOD; and GOD alone shall judge him for his sins accordingly, by His mighty hand; at the time of judgment shall He judge them all and He shall seek NO MAN'S council when He does so. Praise be to God. Amen. (—A Soldier)

Daniel 8:23-25 foretold: "And in the latter time . . . a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up . . . and shall destroy the mighty and holy people . . . and by peace shall destroy many"

The phrase "Understanding dark sentences" referenced from the book of Daniel above; could be interpreted as someone who possesses the ability, or has developed an understanding to address the sleeping or "dark" aspect of the subconscious mind of other men, with or without, their knowledge. (—A Soldier)

Chapter 7

VETERANS TODAY

Monday, December 24th, 2012

Jesse Ventura Takes on Government Mind Control

By *Gordon Duff*, Senior Editor

Ventura takes on what we have all suspected for so many years, the government's use of advanced technologies, very real mind control.

The terms: **Psychotronic Weapons and Bio-Communications Technologies**

Ventura is hitting closer and closer to what we can either call “the danger zone” or “the third rail.” In this episode, Ventura is dealing with technologies that we have seen, technologies that we have discovered in the course of surveillance operations using advanced hyperspectral ultra-broadband receivers, visual spectrum, combined with signals intelligence monitors that scan for frequency skipping “burst” related transmitters.

What we found is confirmed in Ventura's Conspiracy Theory episode.

Where he has gone where we have not is in dealing with the concept of who is a “targeted individual” and why.

Thousands of Americans believe they are targeted by mind control technologies. At one time, we thought of all of them as “tin foil hat” conspiracy theorists. This was until we were able to break through the encoding within some mobile communications devices, signals we will refer to as “sub-carriers” for lack of a better term.

Years ago, the idea of subliminal messaging, advertising hidden within magazine photos, flashed on TV screens imperceptibly or audio messages that were designed to “reinforce” product choice decision, was banned.

The book, *Subliminal Seduction*, a product of research by Wilson Brian Key, back in the 1960s, was the breakthrough.

The book and all concepts tied to it were squashed, systematically “debunked” while the US government went full speed ahead in research to, not only gain control of individuals and groups but to implant feelings as well.

Current technology can actually implant false memory, memories of crimes, acts of terror, treason, can be done with total reliability and is and has been done and discovered being done.

Ventura doesn't always hit a home run every time. He got the 9/11 attack on the Pentagon “dead on” back in 2009 and has broken more than a few stories that have put him next to the biggest secrets of our age.

Here, Ventura finds Harlan Gerard, a “Bush family enemy” who we have every reason to believe has been targeted. From an article on Gerard and “targeted individuals” printed in the *Washington Post*:

The members of this confessional “club” are not your usual victims. This isn't a group for alcoholics, drug addicts or survivors of childhood abuse; the people connecting on the call are self-described victims of mind control—people who believe they have been targeted by a secret government program that tracks them around the clock, using technology to probe and control their minds.

The callers frequently refer to themselves as TIs, which is short for Targeted Individuals, and talk about V2K—the official military

abbreviation stands for “voice to skull” and denotes weapons that beam voices or sounds into the head. In their esoteric lexicon, “gang stalking” refers to the belief that they are being followed and harassed: by neighbors, strangers or colleagues who are agents for the government.

Until recently, people who believe the government is beaming voices into their heads would have added social isolation to their catalogue of woes. But now, many have discovered hundreds, possibly thousands, of others just like them all over the world. Web sites dedicated to electronic harassment and gang stalking have popped up in India, China, Japan, South Korea, the United Kingdom, Russia and elsewhere. Victims have begun to host support meetings in major cities, including Washington. Favorite topics at the meetings include lessons on how to build shields (the proverbial tinfoil hats), media and PR training, and possible legal strategies for outlawing mind control.

The biggest hurdle for TIs is getting people to take their concerns seriously. A proposal made in 2001 by Rep. Dennis Kucinich (D-Ohio) to ban “psychotronic weapons” (another common term for mind-control technology) was hailed by TIs as a great step forward. But the bill was widely derided by bloggers and columnists and quickly dropped.

Doug Gordon, Kucinich’s spokesman, would not discuss mind control other than to say the proposal was part of broader legislation outlawing weapons in space. The bill was later reintroduced, minus the mind control. “It was not the concentration of the legislation, which is why it was tightened up and redrafted,” was all Gordon would say.

Moreover, I can name several individuals within the diplomatic and intelligence community who have tried to prevent illegal black operations or to interfere with false flag terror attacks and have become victims of efforts to discredit them.

Some of those efforts have involved electronic attacks.

Some have involved poisoning or “drugging.”

More serious is what we have also recognized. Technology is being used to program terrorists and assassins, in fact most of those we are reading about.

There are two groups that are programmed, the killers and the patsies.

The MK Ultra “mind control program that the Church Committee had brought an end “officially,” decades ago, is now going full speed ahead.

Though assassins are targets, the most common targeted individuals are those who speak up about government corruption, who write letters to officials, to newspapers or even bloggers.

Another area involves implants.

All the things we saw for so many years, the implants we saw so many years on X Files, are not just real but are not a bit uncommon.

The concerns go well past simply a few thousand targeted “trouble makers” that the government wants to destroy.

It goes much further.

Over the past two decades, while under “mind control,” the average IQ of an American citizen has gone down 17%, equally for every race, sex and ethnicity.

The victims?

Tens of millions have been turned into some of those who will watch the video, read these words and feel and think nothing.—Gordon Duff

Thank you Veterans Today and Thank you Gordon Duff for the report.—(A Soldier)

Chapter 8

TO SUMMARIZE:

In 1938, Roosevelt executed a secret agreement with Churchill which in effect ceded U.S. sovereignty to England because it agreed to let Special Operations Executives control U.S. policies.

The Queen of England empowers The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations to begin its Covert Military Operations of implementing its new “ideology of American foundations” into the USA to perverse, destroy, and replace its sociological civil structure by slowly torturing its people through the uncontrolled manipulation of the Country’s social systems into complete degradation with constant installments of unnecessary tax initiatives’, that will ultimately be topped off with unnecessary surveillance Laws invoking Tavistocks alphabet agencies to bring the Country to its knees.

The Tavistock Institute incorporates the mass brain-washing techniques that were developed by Dr. Sigmond Freud, prior to his coming to the U.S., as part of the PSYOP Warfare Plan.

This “Stress” was to be administered as the weapon of choice, under the direction of the British Army Bureau of Psychological Warfare, commanded by Sir John Rawlings-Reese.

Soon Tavistock opens many brainwashing foundations that are mandatorily implemented as an Educational Requirement disguised as Management Training courses for college graduates with-in the U.S.

The Institute of Social Research at the National Training Lab brainwashes the leading executives of business and government with the American foundation techniques that have a single goal—to break down the psychological strength of the individual and render him helpless to oppose the dictators of the World Order.

The education system was taken over and values are now being taught in public schools based upon situation ethics without reference to God as moral authority. This is a primary tenet of secular humanism (see the first and second HUMANIST MANIFESTO), which was *declared a “religion” by the U.S. Supreme Court in *Torcaso vs. Watkins* (1961)*. (This makes it illegal to teach to anyone in ANY school)

Public school students are now taught this “new religion” which forces them (without reference to God’s moral authority) to decide for themselves what’s right or wrong based on the situation. And so-called Christians are letting this “religion” be taught in public schools while the Supreme Court has banned the God of THE HOLY BIBLE as moral authority in the same schools.

The CENTER FOR THE STUDY OF DEMOCRATIC INSTITUTIONS was put into place with its sole purpose being to completely murder the U.S. Constitution that was founded by the original 13 Colonies of The United States of America.

Officials: Founder Robert Hutchins of the Committee of 300, Harry Ashmore, Frank Kelly and a large group of “Fellows.”

Purpose: To spread ideas that will bring on social reforms of the liberal kind with democracy as an ideology. One of its activities is to draft a new constitution for the U.S. which will be strongly monarchical and socialistic as found in Denmark.

Tavistock now asserts to *pose* as the *self enacted* Federal Government for the U.S., dictating control of United States policies at every level with the sole purpose of murdering and destroying The U.S. Constitution of The United States of America and totally overthrowing the Government of the people, by the people, and for the people once and for all.

AMERICAN CITIZENS are actually “Brainwashed” into thinking that the oppressive “legislation” being forced upon them by the “self enacted” Federal Government is somehow within the framework of Federal Government’s power to do when it is absolutely defined as forbidden by the people and GOD Himself in both The Declaration of Independence and The U.S. Constitution.

75% of America’s Industry sector has been shut down.

International shipping overseas is being shut down.

The American small businessman has been legislatively shut down by this evil force which if you look around you, only allows X-business and X-business to sell anything; which “They” own or somehow receive proceeds from.

It is this Committee of 300 which has now established unconstitutional domestic control networks and unconstitutional domestic mechanisms far more binding than anything ever seen in this world. “Chains and ropes are not needed to restrain us”. (Dr. Coleman)

Our fear of what is to come does that job far more efficiently now than any physical means of restraint. We have been easily brainwashed like dogs to give up our Constitutional right to bear arms; to give up our Constitution itself; to allow the *United Nations* to exercise control over our foreign policies and the *IMF* to take, and seize control of our fiscal and monetary policies; to permit the President to break United States law with impunity and to invade a foreign country and kidnap its head-of-state. In short, we have been brainwashed to the extent where we, as a nation, will accept each and every lawless, illegal, UNCONSTITUTIONAL, subversive act of TREASON carried out by our ILLEGAL, FAKE, OPPRESSIVE, “SELF ENACTED” “government almost without question; as if somehow what they are doing is ok.

Now the takeover goes into full throttle and what the Tavistock Institute had envisioned by using America as a giant lab, and all of her people as the Rats, as anyone can clearly see, has become the “business of the day”. This system of sociological terrorist activity was to establish

the “breaking point” of men under stress, under the direction of the British Army Bureau of Psychological Warfare, commanded by Sir John Rawlings-Reese.

And that is exactly what has happened.

Everything that Dr. John Coleman has laid out in his book, published in 1997, concerning what it is that this “group” was endeavoring to do, have indeed transpired as “THEY” have planned.

With each passing year: Civil Rights are infringed upon more and more. The Legislation Board creates law, after law, void of True Congressional knowledge and/or oversight additionally without any public knowledge or true public consent. (This means they are not “American Laws” at all, this is a dictatorship from an oligarchy; oppressive laws not made in the pursuance of the people, or in truth with the best interests of the people at heart).

“Whenever the legislators endeavor to take away and destroy the property of the people, or to reduce them to slavery under arbitrary power, they put themselves into a state of war with the people, who are thereupon absolved from any further obedience.”—John Locke, 1690

Since 2001, more illegal legislation has been created and passed into law.

Soon after there was no leniency, and then the privileges’ started to be taken away and made illegal, seen as warfare development against the people in the creation of more new illegal laws to induce more “stress torture” that demand larger fines, and jail time.

The U.S. is already the **WORLDS** leading jailor of people. This is in **DIRECT** connection, and effect of the War being waged against us from the **DOMESTIC ENEMY** currently *POSING AS OUR GOVERNMENT*.

“The key to the psychological torture process, is the creation of a controlled environment, in which stress is introduced (sometimes called dissonance) to crack an individual’s belief structure. Using the peer pressure of other group members, like the mass media, the individual is

“cracked,” and a new personality emerges with new values. The degrading experience causes the person to deny that any change has taken place. In that way, an individual is brainwashed without the victim knowing what has taken place” (Coleman).

Tavistock Institute has developed such power in the U.S. that no one achieves prominence in any field unless he has been trained in behavioral science at Tavistock or one of its subsidiaries.

INSTITUTE FOR POLICY STUDIES (IPS)

One of the “Big Three” for the Committee of 300, IPS has shaped and reshaped United States policies, foreign and domestic, since it was founded by James P. Warburg and the Rothschild entities in the United States.

This madness has now shaped and reshaped United States policies, foreign and domestic, all the way across the board without the true consent of the people of this country to do so.

Once the citizen becomes aware of the true role of the foundations, he can understand the high interest rates, high taxes, the destruction of the family, the degradation of the churches into forums for revolution, the subversion of the universities into CIA cesspools of drug addiction, and the halls of government into sewers of international espionage and intrigue.

The American citizen can now understand why every agent of the federal government is against him; the alphabet agencies, the FBI, IRS, CIA and BATF must make war on the citizen in order to carry out the programs of the foundations.

And once the American Citizen does realize what is going on, and tries to fight these powers, he becomes a victim of **Psychotronic Weapons and Bio-Communications Technologies**. (What kind of evil mad-men do we have working around us that would utilize this type of weaponry on other humans without feeling guilty in their heart about it? This is mental insanity and the individuals responsible for this type of torture against other human beings are themselves sadistically insane.)

After their infiltration of every controlling agency that influence the three branches of Government in the U.S, and crippling every aspect of our way of life, the attack continues even further to include not only our sanity but our physical well being and overall physiological health.

One of the principal but little known operations of the Rockefeller Foundation has been its techniques for controlling world agriculture. (MONSANTO)

The independent farmer is a great threat to the World Order, because he produces for himself.

In the United States, the foundations are presently engaged in the same type of war of extermination against the American farmer.

This enemy (Committee of 300) has torn this Country apart in the last 50 years, by removing every Common Relief Program provided for the General Welfare of this Nation and funneling the taxes still being provided by the people of this Country for those programs, back into their fat pockets so that they can have "The usurped FED" infiltrate and run those programs in order to attack more freedoms and create more stress. (What is crazier is that our own people are going to college to get these usurped jobs because they think it is a good American job and it pays well. They do not have any idea how they, or their efforts are being used by this enemy cabal in violation of, and to further violate their own U.S. Constitution to the detriment of themselves and their own children's freedoms).

First and LAST to be provided to us is Health Care. Providing this ENEMY to the U.S. with its final and FATAL blow to FREEDOM as it will not be recognized in so much as, with the Government Health Care Bill our bodies are now seen as *Government Property*. This opens the door for a NEW LEVEL of torture, allowing alphabet agencies to intrude deep into one's life and personal pursuits for happiness of any kind, all the way down to what you can or cannot put into your personal body.

THE U.S. ARMY HAS ALREADY BEGUN ITS PROGRAM TO DICTATE WHAT U.S. SOLDIERS WILL, OR WILL NOT EAT. (SIC!) sic transit gloria mundi: thus passes the glory of the world.

Monsanto NOW biologically engineers food seeds and patents them, which states, they own the food, according to their own sick man-made laws. (Talk about mentally insane)

If they have their way soon they will try to control the food and the land, leaving nowhere for us to find food or the opportunity to create shelter.

Soon they will TELL US what we can eat, or what we can or cannot put into our bodies without getting fined, or being placed in jail.

Soon, if we continue to let them have their way, Grocery Stores will be barren.

Finally, as outlined in the National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA), this is the most foreboding way that they have planned to personally torture, each and every one of us.

CONCENTRATION CAMPS! Plenty of them; SUNKEN IN FENCED SOCCER FIELDS! <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7eLvjUL1Urs>

So called “DELPHI PANELS” decide what is normal and what is not, and prepare position papers to “steer” government in the right direction to head off such groups as “people creating civil disorder.” (This could be patriotic groups demanding abolition of graduated taxes, or demanding that their right to bear arms is not infringed.) This institute recommends action such as liberalizing abortion laws, drug usage and that cars entering an urban area pay tolls, teaching birth control in public schools, requiring registration of firearms, making use of drugs a non-criminal offense, legalizing homosexuality, paying students for scholastic achievements, making zoning controls a preserve of the state, offering bonuses for family planning . . . and last, but most frightening, a Pol Pot Cambodia-style proposal that new communities be established in rural areas comprised of, (*concentration camp compounds*). As can be observed, many of their goals have already been more than fully realized.

THIS IS THEIR PLAN FOR US! THIS IS INSANE!

(-A Soldier)

THIS IS NOT GOVERNMENT, BY THE PEOPLE, FOR THE PEOPLE, AT WORK!

THESE ARE NOT LAWS CREATED BY “WE THE PEOPLE” SENT FORWARD TO OUR PUBLICLY ELECTED OFFICIALS! THESE ARE MANDATES FORCED DOWN ONTO “WE THE PEOPLE” IN THE FORM OF SUBVERSIVE AND OPPRESSIVE LEGISLATION MANDATES, TARIFFS, AND PROCLAMATIONS MADE IN VIOLATION OF THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, IT’S CONSTITUTION, AND IT’S BILL OF RIGHTS.

THESE MANDATES ARE ILLEGALLY PURSUED LEGISLATIONS THAT ARE BEING ENEACTED INTO OPPRESSIVE AND UNCONSTITUTIONAL LAWS. AS SUCH, “WE THE PEOPLE” ARE NOT BOUND TO RECOGNIZE SUCH ILLEGALLY SOUGHT AFTER LAWS OR ANY MOTION TO CONFOUND OUR CONSTITUTIONAL LAWS FROM THE POSITIONS THESE USURPERS POSE TO HOLD OVER US IN ANY TYRANNICAL FORM OR FROM ANY FEDERAL OFFICE. THE FED HAS NO POWER OVER THE STATES OR ANY INDIVIDUAL.

This is an all out act of war against the United States of America, its people, and our continued way of life, as clearly outlined. (—A Soldier)

“Thomas Jefferson and James Madison both warned us that if the federal government ever became the sole and exclusive arbiter of the extent of its own powers—that power would always grow, regardless of protests, lawsuits, elections—or anything else.”

“America’s future lies in the 50 sovereign states—not in the foolishness of a usurped Government or “stand in”, Washington politicians.”

“We have settled for corrupt politicians. We have settled for reckless behavior. And even worse, we have settled for ignorance from those who are serving us today. America’s hope lies in “We the People.”

“Too often, in today’s world, when things get tough—when the odds of success seem so far out of reach—it’s easy to shrink back from the service of our country. My challenge to you is to renew your commitment to our mission—of restoration—to restore our freedom.”

Chapter 9

I am adding the following document to this report to demonstrate that Britain is a sworn enemy to these United States, and no length of time will mitigate that declaration.

Here is an eye opener for you, in case you did not know, or were just not aware; The Declaration of Independence does not only pertain to the country itself. The Declaration of Independence is in fact, also the declarative outline of the freedoms of all men as individuals, thereby securing their personal borders and their GOD given personal boundaries. This Declaration outlines unequivocally what it is to be a free man, what a free man looks like, and what was given freely to each man by God Himself that NO MAN can EVER take away. It also describes what a tyrant is, what a tyranny looks like, and what it is to be a tyrant. And if you look at the White House now, you will see that the tyranny described below in great detail is the exact tyranny that is being poured out of the windows of the White House today and all over this nation! Not only is it illegal, but it is being done by the same criminal group that has been in control for over the last 60 years. (—A Soldier)

READ THE DOCUMENT -

Declaration of Independence

*Here is the complete text of the Declaration of Independence.
The original spelling and capitalization have been retained.*

(Adopted by Congress on July 4, 1776)

The Unanimous Declaration
of the Thirteen United States of America

The Constitution of the United States

We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness.

That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. That whenever any form of government becomes destructive to these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness. Prudence, indeed, will dictate that governments long established should not be changed for light and transient causes; and accordingly all experience hath shown that mankind are more

disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed. But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such government, and to provide new guards for their future security.—Such has been the patient sufferance of these colonies; and such is now the necessity which constrains them to alter their former systems of government. The history of the present King of Great Britain is a history of repeated injuries and usurpations, all having in direct object the establishment of an absolute tyranny over these states. To prove this, let facts be submitted to a candid world.

He has refused his assent to laws, the most wholesome and necessary for the public good.

He has forbidden his governors to pass laws of immediate and pressing importance, unless suspended in their operation till his assent should be obtained; and when so suspended, he has utterly neglected to attend to them.

He has refused to pass other laws for the accommodation of large districts of people, unless those people would relinquish the right of representation in the legislature, a right inestimable to them and formidable to tyrants only.

He has called together legislative bodies at places unusual, uncomfortable, and distant from the depository of their public records, for the sole purpose of fatiguing them into compliance with his measures.

He has dissolved representative houses repeatedly, for opposing with manly firmness his invasions on the rights of the people.

He has refused for a long time, after such dissolutions, to cause others to be elected; whereby the legislative powers, incapable of annihilation, have returned to the people at large for their exercise; the state remaining in the meantime exposed to all the dangers of invasion from without, and convulsions within.

He has endeavored to prevent the population of these states; for that purpose obstructing the laws for naturalization of foreigners; refusing to pass others to encourage their migration hither, and raising the conditions of new appropriations of lands.

He has obstructed the administration of justice, by refusing his assent to laws for establishing judiciary powers.

He has made judges dependent on his will alone, for the tenure of their offices, and the amount and payment of their salaries.

He has erected a multitude of new offices, and sent hither swarms of officers to harass our people, and eat out their substance.

He has kept among us, in times of peace, standing armies without the consent of our legislature.

He has affected to render the military independent of and superior to civil power.

He has combined with others to subject us to a jurisdiction foreign to our constitution, and unacknowledged by our laws; giving his assent to their acts of pretended legislation:

For quartering large bodies of armed troops among us:

For protecting them, by mock trial, from punishment for any murders which they should commit on the inhabitants of these states:

For cutting off our trade with all parts of the world:

For imposing taxes on us without our consent:

For depriving us in many cases, of the benefits of trial by jury:

For transporting us beyond seas to be tried for pretended offenses:

For abolishing the free system of English laws in a neighboring province, establishing therein an arbitrary government, and enlarging

its boundaries so as to render it at once an example and fit instrument for introducing the same absolute rule in these colonies:

For taking away our charters, abolishing our most valuable laws, and altering fundamentally the forms of our governments:

For suspending our own legislatures, and declaring themselves invested with power to legislate for us in all cases whatsoever.

He has abdicated government here, by declaring us out of his protection and waging war against us.

He has plundered our seas, ravaged our coasts, burned our towns, and destroyed the lives of our people.

He is at this time transporting large armies of foreign mercenaries to complete the works of death, desolation and tyranny, already begun with circumstances of cruelty and perfidy scarcely paralleled in the most barbarous ages, and totally unworthy the head of a civilized nation.

He has constrained our fellow citizens taken captive on the high seas to bear arms against their country, to become the executioners of their friends and brethren, or to fall themselves by their hands.

He has excited domestic insurrections amongst us, and has endeavored to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian savages, whose known rule of warfare, is undistinguished destruction of all ages, sexes and conditions.

In every stage of these oppressions we have petitioned for redress in the most humble terms: our repeated petitions have been answered only by repeated injury. A prince, whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people.

Nor have we been wanting in attention to our British brethren. We have warned them from time to time of attempts by their legislature to extend an unwarrantable jurisdiction over us. We have reminded them of the circumstances of our emigration and settlement here.

We have appealed to their native justice and magnanimity, and we have conjured them by the ties of our common kindred to disavow these usurpations, which, would inevitably interrupt our connections and correspondence. They too have been deaf to the voice of justice and of consanguinity. We must, therefore, acquiesce in the necessity, which denounces our separation, and hold them, as we hold the rest of mankind, enemies in war, in peace friends.

We, therefore, the representatives of the United States of America, in General Congress, assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions, do, in the name, and by the authority of the good people of these colonies, solemnly publish and declare, that these united colonies are, and of right ought to be free and independent states; that they are absolved from all allegiance to the British Crown, and that all political connection between them and the state of Great Britain, is and ought to be totally dissolved; and that as free and independent states, they have full power to levy war, conclude peace, contract alliances, establish commerce, and to do all other acts and things which independent states may of right do. And for the support of this declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes and our sacred honor.

(Every instance outlined above as tyrannical is currently being poured out of the windows of the White House today from the same people and the same place as before) Do not listen to the President's words, instead watch his pen strokes! Pay extremely close attention to what he signs into law, and for whom; it is not in pursuance of the American people I can assure you, or for their benefit. It will all be done in the name of the United Nations; which is an oligarchy! And it's called treason. (—A Soldier)

Listed below are the names of the founding father's; the very men that had the integrity, the ware-with-all, and the fortitude to stand up for their God given personal rights and declare their independence to the world from all tyranny, with the ordained ratification of our God given Declaration of Independence.

New Hampshire: Josiah Bartlett, William Whipple, Matthew Thornton

Massachusetts: John Hancock, Samuel Adams, John Adams, Robert Treat Paine, Elbridge Gerry

Rhode Island: Stephen Hopkins, William Ellery

Connecticut: Roger Sherman, Samuel Huntington, William Williams, Oliver Wolcott

New York: William Floyd, Philip Livingston, Francis Lewis, Lewis Morris

New Jersey: Richard Stockton, John Witherspoon, Francis Hopkinson, John Hart, Abraham Clark

Pennsylvania: Robert Morris, Benjamin Rush, Benjamin Franklin, John Morton, George Clymer, James Smith, George Taylor, James Wilson, George Ross

Delaware: Caesar Rodney, George Read, Thomas McKean

Maryland: Samuel Chase, William Paca, Thomas Stone, Charles Carroll of Carrollton

Virginia: George Wythe, Richard Henry Lee, Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Harrison, Thomas Nelson, Jr., Francis Lightfoot Lee, Carter Braxton

North Carolina: William Hooper, Joseph Hewes, John Penn

South Carolina: Edward Rutledge, Thomas Heyward, Jr., Thomas Lynch, Jr., Arthur Middleton

Georgia: Button Gwinnett, Lyman Hall, George Walton

Source: The Pennsylvania Packet, July 8, 1776

**The Royal crown sits at the Head of the table for the Committee of
300~**

*THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND THE
LAWS OF FREE MEN*

1. *Rights are not “granted” to us by the government—they are ours by our very nature, by our birthright.*
2. *ALL just political authority is derived from the people—and government exists solely with our consent!*
3. *We the people of the several states created the federal government—not the other way around!*
4. *The Tenth Amendment defines the total scope of federal power as being that which has been delegated by the people to the federal government in the Constitution—and nothing more.*
5. *The People of each State have the sole and exclusive right and power to govern themselves in all areas not delegated to their government.*
6. *A Government without limits IS A TYRANNY!*
7. *When Congress enacts laws and regulations that are not made in Pursuance of the powers enumerated in the Constitution, the People are not bound to obey them.*

These seven items are what establish the proper role of government under the Constitution. But sadly, an honest reading of the Constitution as the founders and ratifiers gave it to us, makes clear that MOST of what D.C. does today is NOT authorized by the Constitution. That makes it illegal. NOT the law of GOD.

QUESTION:

Tell me, if those acting as your government pass blatant Unconstitutional legislation without your knowledge, consent, or your personal vote, what is your obligation to follow the legislation?

Are you to wait for four years or so, to get a different Congress or different President to rescind the legislation?

Are you to wait for six or more years to let a case go to the Supreme Court, to rule that the legislation is Unconstitutional?

What exactly is your responsibility, as the sole Constitutional empowered holder, of your rights? Not to mention the sole; TRUE, Constitutional representative of your rights.

If you do not have Constitutionally defined rights, then WHO does?

I would like to point you to a discussion on the powers inherent to the people of the United States-

Nullify Now!

Our individual and state Constitutional defined Rights.

Our rights are not given by the Constitution or the government; they are endowed by our creator or by our very existence, whichever you prefer to accept by your belief's.

Did you know that states do not have to obey unconstitutional federal legislation forced upon them?

- **Virginia, Utah, Idaho, and other states are fighting the federal healthcare law.**
- *Arizona is protecting its borders.*
- *Washington State, Oklahoma, and Tennessee are fighting cap-and-trade legislation.*
- *Eight states are standing up for gun rights. Twenty-five states have effectively blocked the 2005 Real ID Act . . .*

How? Through nullification

When a state 'nullifies' a federal law, it is proclaiming that the law in question is void and inoperative, or 'non-effective,' within the boundaries of that state; or, in other words, not a law as far as that state is concerned.

“Nullify now”: To say NO to unconstitutional federal “laws”—which, in reality, are not laws at all because they are not pursuant by the people or for the people

Many states have reasserted their 10th Amendment Rights.

Montana has reasserted the rights of their citizens for the absolute right to bear arms and that their citizens need not follow ANY federally mandated gun regulations or restrictions.

On another note: Congressman CHARLES LINDBERGH described the new Federal Reserve System as the “*Invisible Government*” by its financial power.

How does “**The FED**” function?

The FED’S “Open Market Committee” produces Federal Reserve Notes (dollar notes).

THESE NOTES ARE THEN LOANED TO THE U.S. GOVERNMENT AGAINST OBLIGATIONS THAT SERVE THE FED AS SECURITY. THESE OBLIGATIONS ARE HELD BY THE TWELVE FED BANKS WHICH RECEIVE THE YEARLY INTEREST PAYMENTS THEREON.

(Why does the Government borrow money from an outside source? (The FED) when it receives an inside source of taxes from its people to the tune of 144,000,000,000.00 billion dollars EVERY MONTH)—Do the math! (-A Soldier)

Remarks to Today’s Situation:

In 1982 the U.S. tax office put the national debt at U.S. dollars \$115,800,000,000 in interest payments from the American tax payers.

This interest capital goes into the coffers of the Fed, and so to the international PRIVATE bankers.

In 1992 the obligations held by the Fed reached U.S. dollars \$5,000,000,000,000 and the interest payments by the tax payers rose continually.

And this fortune was created by the FED lending money to the U.S. government and charging high interest rates for something that cost the FED only paper, ink and printing costs.

This is one of the biggest swindles in the history of the U.S. and almost nobody notices.

And so the FED holds—via the obligations of the U.S. Government—the lien on the state and private property of the **WHOLE OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.**

Innumerable lawsuits have not been successful in reversing the Federal Reserve Act.

There is no legal way for the citizens to reclaim the money because the FED is not a part of the government but a private institution.

Apparently the FED is not Constitutional and should therefore not exist. Nine U.S. states have cases pending to abolish the FED.~

“The spirit of resistance to government is so valuable on certain occasions, that I wish it to be always kept alive.”—Thomas Jefferson to Abigail Adams, 1787

(Also, for further understanding and clarification on this subject, see the movie “THRIVE” by Foster Gamble at youtube.com and the movie “SERIUS” by Dr. Steven Greer released at theaters the Spring of 2013. These movies hold vital information concerning free energy systems that are being suppressed and outline in great detail the reality of the monetary control over the Nations.)

ONCE AGAIN IT IS—

“OUR HOPE”

“. . . There is no nation on earth powerful enough to accomplish our overthrow Our destruction, should it come at all, will be from another quarter. From the inattention of the people to the concerns of their government, from their carelessness and negligence, I must confess that I do apprehend some danger. I fear that they may place too implicit a confidence in their public servants, and fail properly to scrutinize their conduct; that in this way they may be made the dupes of designing men, and become the instruments of their own undoing.”—Daniel Webster, June 1, 1837

As you read this message of hope, please know that all of the information contained within and as outlined by Dr. Coleman, has currently been investigated and vetted by several credible sources such as: The John Birch Society, Veterans Today, Dr. Steven Greer, and Foster Gamble to name just a few.

After reading the information contained within this body of work, it is our hope, that you will come to understand that many of the institutions of our current government are no longer being controlled by We the People. It is also our hope that the reader will come to understand that very few of the laws and legislation that have been passed, have been in the true pursuance of We the People. Instead, the rights of We the People are under attack and being taken away one by one, subversively and dictatorially from the elected Senatorial offices, the office of The Presidential Cabinet, and for the most part in the pursuit of these publically elected officials and their own personal and sometimes global agendas.

WE the people of the United States are now trying to openly inform all Active Duty Military, Reserves, National Guard, local Police and Sheriff's Departments, as well as the Correctional Officers, who are all American Citizens sworn to protect the U.S. Constitution, and therefore THE PUBLIC, aware of this now catastrophic situation.

It is with this prayer that after you have read the body of work contained within this document, you will be able to recognize and refuse to carry out any unlawful, un-Godly, and UNCONSTITUTIONAL orders when they are issued from *unknown sources or otherwise* from “on high” to be carried out against your friends, neighbors, family members, and/or your countrymen who are ultimately your fellow American Citizens and brothers in arms.

It is also with hope that you will turn to anyone who makes such demands to violate the U.S. Constitution and perform your sworn Constitutional duty to protect and serve us, The U.S. Constitution, and yourselves, by questioning the order(s) of this group and arresting them or the individual on the spot as Domestic Enemy’s and Enemy Conspirators’ to The Declaration of Independence, The U.S. Constitution, The United States of America, Her people and Our continued way of life.

WE ask you that you stand up to protect us, by joining us as we stand up to protect ourselves, our Country, our food, our children, our schools, and our continued way of life. Otherwise, WE will ALL be subject to the way of life described within and throughout the body of this document.

Know that not one of the laws passed in the last 60 years “in truth” has been officially in pursuance of the people of the United States. Nor have they been recognized by our Congress as such.

These have been regulations that have been shoved down our throats by an unofficial, unelected, and unrecognized, secret shadow force acting over our elected leaders as an ENEMY to our every decree . . . And it must be stopped.

If we do not start standing together as a nation of people, we are all going to fall; apart.

GOD Save us all; each and every one. (—A Soldier)



The Military is watching, and still stands in defense of both the people (who are their family members) and the U.S. Constitution and Declaration of Independence.~

Chapter 10

The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.

VETERANS TODAY

VETERANSTODAY.COM

2012-05-03

Tennessee Sheriffs Cracks Down On Obama Federal Agents Gone Wild: NDAA Nullified And Kidnapping Charges Against Feds.

 at 01:00 Posted by *Vatic Master*

*** Well, another video I can't get to play, So just go to the UTube link below the video to watch it. This is really about proposed legislation that has not passed yet, however, its pretty much assumed that it will. We will follow its progress.

Tennessee Sheriffs' Crack Down On Obama Federal Agents Gone Wild: NDAA Nullified And Kidnapping Charges Against Feds.

<http://politicalvelcraft.org/2012/04/17/tennessee-sheriffs-cracks-down-on-obama-federal-agents-gone-wild-ndaa-nullified-and-kidnapping-charges-against-feds/>

April 17, 2012

County Sheriff Project -

State and local resistance to the detention provisions contained in the *National Defense Authorization Act* continues to grow, rapidly emerging as a nationwide movement.

The Tennessee legislature will consider *HB1629 and SB2669* in the 2012 session. The legislation would effectively nullify the detention provisions in the NDAA and would also require federal agents making an arrest in *the Volunteer State* for any reason to first obtain written permission from the county sheriff.

This bill declares that any federal law purporting to require local or state law enforcement agencies to act at the direction of the federal government or the United States military is beyond the authority granted to the federal government pursuant to the United States Constitution, is not recognized by this state, is specifically rejected by this state and is declared to be invalid in this state.

This bill further declares that any federal law purporting to give federal agents or employees, including any members of the United States military, the authority of any state or local law enforcement agency of this state, without the express permission of this state, is beyond the authority granted to the federal government pursuant to the United States Constitution, is not recognized by this state, is specifically rejected by this state, and is declared to be invalid in this state.

The act takes aim at indefinite detention provisions in the NDAA. *Tenth Amendment Center* communications director Mike Maharrey called language in the NDAA vague and overbroad, pointing out that Americans should never simply trust in the good intentions and moral clarity of the president or federal judges to protect their rights.

“It falls on the states to step in and protect their citizens,” he said. “I can’t imagine a more clear-cut application of state and local interposition as a check on federal power. What could be a more palpable, deliberate and

dangerous unconstitutional act than the federal government indefinitely detaining an American citizen without due process?”

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ArqAwKqFJAE&feature=player_embedded

Published on Apr 23, 2012 by norton2012ify

<http://politicalvelcraft.org/2012/04/17/tennessee-sheriffs-cracks-down-on-oba...>

2012 ELECTIONS GONE WILD “RATED R . . .

License:

Standard YouTube License

The Tennessee bill also “makes it a Class E felony for any official, agent, or employee of the *United States government* to enforce or attempt to enforce any federal law, order, rule or regulation that is beyond the authority granted to the federal government pursuant to the United States Constitution,” and includes provisions for kidnapping charges if a federal agent were to detain a U.S. citizen in Tennessee under the NDAA.

Rep. Bill Dunn (R-Knoxville) and Rep. Cameron Sexton (R-Crossville) sponsor the House version of the bill. Sen. *Stacey Campfield* (R-Knoxville) sponsors the Senate bill.

The Volunteer state joins Washington and Virginia considering legislation to nullify detention provisions in the NDAA. And local governments have also stepped up, including El Paso and Fremont Counties in Colorado. While some argue the NDAA doesn’t apply to American citizens, Maharrey said that notion should not stop state and local governments from following *James Madison’s* admonition to interpose and draw a line in the sand.

“If what supporters say is true and the NDAA does not authorize indefinite detention of Americans, what is the harm in this legislation? Why would anybody oppose it? It does nothing but serve notice that state and local officials will not sit back and allow the federal government to exercise unconstitutional powers—powers supporters claim don’t exist anyway. It simply affirms a fence that supposedly already exists.

The only rational I can find for opposing this bill is if they really do want the option of detaining Americans without due process to remain open,” he said. “You can only oppose this legislation if you accept the idea that the federal government has the authority to do whatever it wants with absolutely no check on its actions—Constitution be damned. If you ask me, that’s a lot scarier than whatever terrorist threat they claim to be protecting me from.”

TAC executive Michael Boldin said he expects other states to soon follow the lead of Tennessee, Virginia and Washington.

“We have pretty strong indications that Rhode Island, Utah, Maine, New Jersey, Oklahoma and other states will be introducing similar legislation soon. This is just a start—and activists all over the country need to contact state legislators right now to voice their support.”

For model Liberty Preservation Act legislation you can propose to your state lawmakers.

To track state and local legislation across the U.S. go to: *Tenth Amendment Center*.

Why Does The Department Of Homeland Security Need 450 MILLION Hollow Point Bullets?

The following is an excerpt from the official press release about this deal between ATK and the Department of Homeland Security

ATK announced that it is being awarded an Indefinite Delivery/Indefinite Quantity (IDIQ) agreement from the Department of Homeland Security, U.S. Immigration and Customs Enforcement (DHS, ICE) for .40 caliber ammunition. This contract features a base of 12 months, includes four option years, and will have a maximum volume of 450 million rounds.

ATK was the incumbent and won the contract with its HST bullet, which has proven itself in the field. The special hollow point effectively passes through a variety of barriers and holds its jacket in the toughest conditions. HST is

engineered for 100-percent weight retention, limits collateral damage, and avoids over-penetration.

“We are proud to extend our track record as the prime supplier of .40 caliber duty ammunition for DHS, ICE,” said Ron Johnson, President of ATK’s Security and Sporting group

We’ve also learned that the Department has an “open bid for a stockpile of rifle ammo. Listed on the federal business opportunities network, they’re looking for up to 175 million rounds of .233 caliber ammo to be exact. The 223 is almost exactly the same round used by NATO forces,” the 5.56 x 45mm.

This all comes at a time when gun sales are absolutely going through the roof in the United States.

14 United States Governors Prepare State Militia Defenses, To Be Ready Against Obama’s Rogue Federal Forces!

Posted on *March 12, 2013* by *onemansthoughts*

Obama fearing a revolution against him by the Sovereign States, has moved swiftly by nationalizing nearly all National Guard Forces in multiple states; Georgia, Alabama, Kansas, Minnesota, Tennessee, Virginia, Louisiana, South Carolina—to name a few.

The Governors of the Great States of Alabama, Georgia, Louisiana, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, and Virginia still have under their Command-and-Control the State Defense Forces to go against U.S. Federal forces should the need arise.

Also important to note: There are NO U.S. laws prohibiting National Guard troops from also joining their State’s Defense Forces. This dilemma occurred during the Civil War with many “citizen soldiers” choosing to serve their states instead of the Federal Government.

Obama is angered by the several State Governors who have reestablished “State Defense Forces.” These forces are described as: “State Defense Forces (also known as State Guards, State Military Reserves, State Militias) in the United States are military units that operate under the sole

authority of a State government; they are not regulated by the National Guard Bureau nor are they part of the Army National Guard of the United States. State Defense Forces are authorized by state and federal law and are under the command of the Governor of each State. State Defense Forces are distinct from their State's National Guard in that they cannot become federal entities.”

Obama is fearful of these State Defense Forces, in that he does not have control of said forces, and with the U.S. Military stretched to near breaking from multiple deployments and theater actions in Iraq and Afghanistan, these State military forces would be under the direct command and authority of the Governors in which States have said forces. In essence, the Governors would have “de facto control” of the United States.

The two Governors leading this move are: Tim Pawlenty, Governor of Minnesota; and Rick Perry, Governor of Texas. Both of these State Governors stated they have: “. . . deep fear the President is destroying their Nation.”

Governor Pawlenty's fear of Obama is that since Obama took office he has appeased America's enemies and has shunned some of America's strongest allies, especially Israel.

Governor Perry has declared that Obama is punishing his State of Texas by dumping tens-of-thousands of illegal Mexican immigrants into the cities and small towns of Texas. Governor Perry further recently stated: “If Barack Obama's Washington doesn't stop being so oppressive, Texans might feel compelled to renounce their American citizenry and secede from the union.”

This entry was posted in over 50 editorials *Current Events, Firearms, Government Corruption, Liberty, Martial Law, News, Personal Freedom, Secession, State Militias, Third War For American Independence, Tyranny and tagged 2nd Amendment, Afghanistan, Alabama, American Revolution, assault weapons ban, Banning ammunition, Banning magazines, Big Government, Bill of Rights, citizen soldiers, Constitution, Democrats, Firearms, Freedom, Georgia, Gun Control, illegal Mexican immigrants, Iraq, Kansas, Louisiana, Mexico, military, Minnesota, National Guard Forces,*

Obama, Rick Perry, Second Amendment, socialism, South Carolina, State Defense Forces, State Guards, State Military Forces, State Military Reserves, State Militias, Tennessee, Texas, Tim Pawlenty, Totalitarian Government, Virginia, Washington, White House.

*The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of **criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.***

THANK GOD ALMIGHTY THAT THERE ARE STILL GOOD MEN IN THE WORLD WHO UNDERSTAND THAT “WE THE PEOPLE” OF THE UNITED STATES ARE THE TRUE GOVERNMENT. THOSE ELECTED INTO OFFICE ARE NOTHING MORE THAN SIMPLE SERVANTS TO THE COLLECTIVE MAJORITY OF THIS NATION, THEY ARE NOT SERVANT BOYS TO SPECIAL INTEREST GROUPS WHO ARE OUT TO DESTROY THE FREEDOMS OF THE PEOPLE OF THIS NATION. (—A Soldier)

21 Goals of the Illuminati and The Committee of 300

By Dr. John Coleman

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/johncolemangoalsofIlluminati.shtml>

From: *Conspirators' Hierachy: The Story of The Committee of 300*

1. To establish a One World Government/New World Order with a **unified church and monetary system** under their direction. The One World Government began to set up its church in the 1920:s and 30:s, for they realized the need for a religious belief inherent in mankind must have an outlet and, therefore, set up a “church” body to channel that belief in the direction they desired.
2. To bring about the utter destruction of all national identity and national pride, which was a primary consideration if the concept of a One World Government was to work.

3. To engineer and bring about the destruction of religion, and more especially, the Christian Religion, with the one exception, their own creation, as mentioned above.
4. To establish the ability to control of each and every person through means of mind control and what **Zbigniew Brzezinski** called **techonotronics**, which would create human-like robots and a system of terror which would make Felix Dzerzhinski's Red Terror look like children at play.
5. To bring about the **end to all industrialization** and the production of nuclear generated electric power in what they call "the post-industrial zero-growth society". Excepted are the computer—and service industries. US industries that remain will be exported to countries such as Mexico where abundant slave labor is available. As we saw in 1993, this has become a fact through the passage of the North American Free Trade Agreement, known as NAFTA. Unemployables in the US, in the wake of industrial destruction, will either become opium-heroin and/or cocaine addicts, or become statistics in the elimination of the "excess population" process we know of today as Global 2000.
6. To encourage, and eventually legalize the use of drugs and make pornography an "art-form", which will be widely accepted and, eventually, become quite commonplace.
7. To bring about depopulation of large cities according to the trial run carried out by the Pol Pot regime in Cambodia. It is interesting to note that Pol Pot's genocidal plans were drawn up in the U.S. by one of the Club of Rome's research foundations, and overseen by Thomas Enders, a high-ranking State Department official. It is also interesting that the committee is currently seeking to reinstate the Pol Pot butchers in Cambodia.
8. To suppress all scientific development except for those deemed beneficial by the Illuminati. Especially targeted is nuclear energy for peaceful purposes. Particularly hated are the fusion experiments currently being scorned and ridiculed by the Illuminati and its jackals of the press. Development of the fusion torch would blow the Illuminati's conception of "limited natural resources" right out of the window. A fusion torch, properly used, could create unlimited and as yet untapped natural resources, even from the most ordinary substances. Fusion torch uses are legion, and would benefit mankind in a

- manner which, as yet, is not even remotely comprehended by the public.
9. To cause, by means of **limited wars** in the advanced countries, by means of **starvation** and **diseases** in the Third World countries, **the death of three billion people by the year 2050**, people they call “useless eaters”. The Committee of 300 (Illuminati) commissioned **Cyrus Vance** to write a paper on this subject of how to bring about such genocide. The paper was produced under the title “**Global 2000 Report**” and was accepted and approved for action by former President James Earl Carter, and Edwin Muskie, then Secretary of States, for and on behalf of the US Government. **Under the terms of the Global 2000 Report, the population of the U.S. is to be reduced by 100 million by the year of 2050.**
 10. To weaken the moral fiber of the nation and to demoralize workers in the labor class by creating mass unemployment. As jobs dwindle due to the post industrial zero growth policies introduced by the Club of Rome, the report envisages demoralized and discouraged workers resorting to alcohol and drugs. The youth of the land will be encouraged by means of rock music and drugs to rebel against the status quo, thus undermining and eventually destroying the family unit. In this regard, the Committee commissioned *Tavistock Institute* to prepare a blueprint as to how this could be achieved. Tavistock directed **Stanford Research** to undertake the work under the direction of **Professor Willis Harmon**. This work later became known as the “**Aquarian Conspiracy**”.
 11. To keep people everywhere from deciding their own destinies **by means of one created crisis after another and then “managing” such crises**. This will confuse and demoralize the population to the extent where faced with too many choices, apathy on a massive scale will result. In the case of the US, an agency for Crisis Management is already in place. It is called the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), whose existence I first enclosed in 1980.
 12. To introduce new cults and continue to boost those already functioning which include rock music gangsters such as **the Rolling Stones** (a gangster group much favored by European

- Black Nobility), and all of the Tavistock-created rock groups which began with **the Beatles**.
13. To continue to build up the cult of Christian Fundamentalism begun by the British East India Company's servant Darby, which will be misused to strengthen the Zionist State of Israel by identifying with the Jews through the myth of "God's chosen people", and by donating very substantial amounts of money to what they mistakenly believe is a religious cause in the furtherance of Christianity.
 14. To press for the spread of religious cults such as the Moslem Brotherhood, Moslem Fundamentalism, the Sikhs, and to carry out mind control experiments of the Jim Jones and "Son of Sam" type. It is worth noting that the late Khomeini was a creation of British Military Intelligence Div. 6, MI6. This detailed work spelled out the step-by-step process which the US Government implemented to put Khomeini in power.
 15. To export "religious liberation" ideas around the world so as to undermine all existing religions, but more especially the Christian religion. This began with the "Jesuit Liberation Theology", that brought an end to the Somoza Family rule in Nicaragua, and which today is destroying El Salvador, now 25 years into a "civil war". Costa Rica and Honduras are also embroiled in revolutionary activities, instigated by the Jesuits. One very active entity engaged in the so-called liberation theology, is the Communist-oriented Mary Knoll Mission. This accounts for the extensive media attention to the murder of four of Mary Knoll's so-called nuns in El Salvador a few years ago. The four nuns were Communist subversive agents and their activities were widely documented by the Government of El Salvador. The US press and the new media refused to give any space or coverage to the mass of documentation possessed by the Salvadorian Government, which proved what the Mary Knoll Mission nuns were doing in the country. Mary Knoll is in service in many countries, and placed a leading role in bringing Communism to Rhodesia, Moçambique, Angola and South Africa.
 16. To cause a total collapse of the world's economies and engender total political chaos.
 17. To take control of all foreign and domestic policies of the U.S.

18. To give the fullest support to supranational institutions such as the United Nations, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), the Bank of International Settlements, the World Court and, as far as possible, make local institutions less effective, by gradually phasing them out or bringing them under the mantle of the UN.
19. To penetrate and subvert all governments, and work from within them to destroy the sovereign integrity of the nations represented by them.
20. To organize a world-wide terrorist apparatus and to negotiate with terrorists whenever terrorist activities take place. It will be recalled that it was Bettino Craxi, who persuaded the Italian and U.S. Governments to negotiate with the Red Brigades kidnapers of Prime Minister Moro and General Dozier. As an aside, Dozier was placed under strict orders not to talk what happened to him. Should he ever break that silence, he will no doubt be made “a horrible example of”, in the manner in which Henry Kissinger dealt with Aldo Moro, Ali Bhutto and General Zia ul Haq.
21. To take control of education in America with the intent and purpose of utterly and completely destroying it. By 1993, the full force effect of this policy is becoming apparent, and will be even more destructive as primary and secondary schools begin to teach “Outcome Based Education” (OBE).

*The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of **criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.***

This is an all out act of war, as clearly outlined above, against the United States of America, its people, and our continued way of life, if not the entire world.

Now that the truth is out and the mode of warfare and its operations have been identified, it is time to review any and all laws that have been created to the detriment of any and all civil liberties that violate the U.S. Constitution and have them DESOLVED!

It would also be in our very best interests to verify exactly who enacted and/or signed any legislation that could be seen or understood to be an act of war on the U.S. Constitution, and therefore the people of the United States. (—A Soldier)

Dr. John Coleman

Committee of 300
(aka Olympians)

This committee of 300 is modeled after the British East India Company's Council of 300, founded by the British aristocracy in 1727. Most of its immense wealth arose out of the opium trade with China. This group is responsible for the phony drug wars here in the U.S. These phony drug wars were to get us to give away our constitutional rights. Asset forfeiture is a prime example, where huge assets can be seized without trail and no proof of guilt needed. Also the Committee of 300 long ago decreed that there shall be a smaller-much smaller-and better world, that is, their idea of what constitutes a better world.

The myriads of *useless eaters* consuming scarce natural resources were to be culled. Industrial progress supports population growth. Therefore the command to multiply and subdue the earth found in Genesis had to be subverted. This called for an attack upon Christianity; the slow but sure disintegration of industrial nation states; the destruction of hundreds of millions of people, referred to by the Committee of 300 as "surplus population," and the removal of any leader who dared to stand in the way of the Committee's global planning to reach the foregoing objectives. Not that the U.S. government didn't know, but as it was part of the conspiracy, it helped to keep the lid on information rather than let the truth be known. Queen, Elizabeth II, is the head of the Committee of 300.

The Committee of 300 looks to social convulsions on a global scale, followed by depressions, as a softening-up technique for bigger things to come, as its principal method of creating masses of people all over the world who will become its "welfare" recipients of the future. The committee appears to base much of its important decisions affecting

mankind on the philosophy of Polish aristocrat, Felix Dzerzinski, who regarded mankind as being slightly above the level of cattle. As a close friend of British intelligence agent Sydney Reilly (Reilly was actually Dzerzinski's controller during the Bolshevik Revolution's formative years), he often confided in Reilly during his drinking bouts. Dzerzinski was, of course, the beast who ran the Red Terror apparatus. He once told Reilly, while the two were on a drinking binge, that "Man is of no importance. Look at what happens when you starve him. He begins to eat his dead companions to stay alive. Man is only interested in his own survival. That is all that counts. All the Spinoza stuff is a lot of rubbish." (*Dr. John Coleman*)

To order any of Dr. Coleman's books, including the enhanced and updated 4th edition of *Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*, his news magazine *World in Review* (a 40 page bi-monthly publication) or any of his monographs, or to receive a copy of his catalogue, please telephone or write to the following: 1 (800) 942-0821 W.I.R. 2533 North Carson St. Suite J-118 Carson City, NV 89706.

***"We've witnessed a fire sale of American liberties at bargain basement prices, in return for the false promise of more security . . . The America being designed right now won't resemble the America we've been defending . . . The danger isn't that Big Brother may storm the castle gates. The danger is that Americans don't realize that he is already inside the castle walls."*—Wayne LaPierre**

The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.

By: A Soldier

DOMESTIC ENEMY TO THE UNITED STATES

DOMESTIC ENEMY ALERT

-URGENT-

RED FLAG REPORT
THE POWERS THAT BE

—HUMAN SLAVERY AND THE GLOBAL INSANITY WORKING TO IMPOSE IT—

By the way, there is one person representing the United States up at the U.N. and it is NOT the President; it is Susan Rice. Susan Rice was sent by the Brookings Institution. Current members of the presidential Cabinet are members of the Brookings Institution. This group never gets changed out no matter who the President is. Do your research on every last one of these individuals and you will see that they are - for the most part - members of The Council on Foreign Relations and therefore The Brookings Institution. Do the research.

—TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE—

This is the Institute at the heart of every single Evil activity being nefariously conducted against the people of the world. By using a brainwashing technique developed by Sigmond Freud specifically to psychologically attack the global sociological civil structures of The United States of America as a whole. The Tavistock Institute is working to separate the spiritual aspect of “INDIVIDUALITY” by BRAINWASHING everyone to, “*Go along with what’s presented*”, by not allowing for a real second choice, other than fines or jail time, they are thereby removing your freedom of choice)

This Modus Aparenti is the spearhead to ultimately accomplish the missions overall objective of removing all of our Human, Civil, and Spiritual rights as a member of the planet; rendering you a slave for labor as their prisoner, disempowered to do anything except breathe and take up space; recognized only as another beast. (And what does that make them?)

This is a WAR against humanity, a WAR against our way of life, a WAR against freedom itself, and a WAR against the natural Devine evolution

for natural growth associated with the cosmic contract between Earth, Food, Man-kind, and the Human-Spirit of Man.

This really is a very disturbing malevolent spiritual display being conducted by the men of the **TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE**, and very much in contradiction of the benevolent spiritual mandates written as the name of GOD across the hearts of all men born as children to this world.

The **TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE, respectively, and its committee of 300**, is a domestic global criminal organization, an enemy to all inhabitants of the Earth, and to every single sociological structure that could be seen to promote a peaceful global environment and prosperous way of life.

The Tavistock Institute is the Criminal Syndicate's Central Command and Control point as the world center of foundation for its ideology.

“No matter who you are or what you believe, you have to understand that some day the worst control-freaks among your bitterest enemies will control the federal government, and you better have restored effective, working constitutional limitations on that government before that time arrives.”—Rick Gaber

GOD SAVE US ALL FROM SUCH ATROCITIES-
(-A Soldier)

by **Dr. John Coleman**

The best kept secret in America

—TAVISTOCK—
THE BEST KEPT SECRET IN AMERICA

**CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY:
THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300**

by Dr. John Coleman

The author, a former intelligence agent of British MI6, rips the lid off the conspiratorial group which knows NO national boundaries, is ABOVE the law of ALL countries and controls every aspect of politics, commerce, religion, industry, banking, insurance, mining, and even the drug trade. Learn how this small elite group who are answerable to NO ONE, except its members, have pulled the strings on ALL major world events and why, until now, few people have even been aware of its existence, let alone power, in manipulating the affairs of the entire WORLD. All of these members are revealed, including all of the corporations, government agencies and various movements which “they” have developed and control to further their own aims for WORLD DOMINATION.

Can you imagine an all powerful group that knows no national boundaries, that has set itself above the laws of all countries, one that controls every aspect of politics, religion, commerce and industry, banking, insurance, mining, the drug trade, the petroleum industry, a group answerable to no one but its members?

To the vast majority of us, such a group would appear to be beyond the realms of possibilities and capabilities of any given organization. If that is what you believe, then you are in the majority. The concept of a secret, elite group exercising control of every aspect of our lives is beyond our comprehension. Americans are prone to say, “it can’t happen here, our Constitution forbids it.”

That there is such a body called The Committee of 300, is graphically told in this book. When most people attempt to address our problems, they speak or write about “THEY.” This book tells precisely who they are, and what they have planned for our future. It tells how they have been at war with the American nation for over 50 years, a war that we, the people, are losing. It tells what methods they use and exactly how they have us all brainwashed.

If you are puzzled and perplexed as to why things are occurring that we as a nation don’t like yet seem powerless to prevent, why it is that the United States always seems to back the wrong horse, why our former social and moral values have been turned aside and seemingly buried; if you are confused by the many conspiracy theories, then The

Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Committee of 300 will clearly establish that these conditions have been deliberately created to bring us to our knees.

Once you have read the applying truths contained in this book, understanding past and present political, economic, social and religious events will no longer be a problem. This powerful account of the forces ranged against the United States, and indeed the entire free world, cannot be ignored.

To order any of Dr. Coleman's books, his news magazine World in Review or any of his monographs, or to receive a copy of his catalogue, please telephone or write to the following:

W.I.R.

2533 North Carson St.

Suite J-118

Carson City, NV 89706

1-800-942-0821 `begin_of_the_skype_highlighting` 1-800-942-0821

`end_of_the_skype_highlighting`

The enhanced and updated 4th edition of Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300 is only available directly from Dr. Coleman. World In Review is a 40 page bi-monthly publication and is the only political, science and economic news magazine that carries no advertisements!

END—

The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.

Chapter 11

HISTORICAL ACCOUNT:

Here is a perfect example, once again covered by Veterans Today, who provide an outstanding historical account of how far these guys have come, who they are, and what they are working around the clock to control on a global scale. I know that this might seem to tarry off of the Psychological Warfare aspect of this paper, but I thought that it still was important to relate to you—the reader—just what level of power these guys are exercising over you, and around you. You see . . . To get control over you, they have to first control everything in the world around you. To say that they are expeditiously doing this at an alarming rate would still be an understatement. If you didn't know it already, the corporations' are buying up all of the natural resources on the planet—as fast as they can—as if they don't belong to anyone. The fact of the matter is, they belong to the State, or the people, of the respected territory as delineated and recognized within the State of the current national union and its respected territorial unifications.

—A Soldier

VETERANS TODAY

Monday, January 7th, 2013

P Morgan and the Saudi Oil Colony

[Editors Note: Dear Folks, This is a must read for a one stop primer on the history of the big oil boys. If you are busy when you come

here, just save the link to read when you do have the time, as there is a lot to absorb here. For those of us finding it harder and harder to read books anymore, it is great to have someone like the Hendersons giving us these big spoonfuls at a time . . . Jim W. Dean]

by *Dean Henderson*

Excerpted from Chapter 3: The House of Saud & JP Morgan: Big Oil & Their Bankers in the Persian Gulf. . .

ARAMCO

With 261 billion barrels of crude oil lying beneath its soil, Saudi Arabia remains the lynchpin in the international oil grab presided over by the Four Horsemen.

As Joseph Story, Middle East analyst and former ARAMCO executive once said, “Only one factor is involved in where the price of oil is going to go, and that is Saudi Arabia”.

In 1933 *Standard Oil Company* of California (Socal) negotiated the first oil concession in Saudi Arabia with Saudi Finance Minister Abdullah Sulaiman. The Saudis were to get a 30,000 British pound loan and 5,000 pounds for the first year’s rent, all payable in gold. But US President Franklin Delano Roosevelt (FDR) had just embargoed gold exports in response to the Great Depression and Socal’s request for an exemption was turned down by FDR’s Secretary of State Dean Acheson.

Socal circumvented the embargo by procuring the gold from the London branch of Morgan Guaranty Trust. When the Saudis asked Socal officials what they should do with their newfound wealth, Socal recommended depositing it at Morgan Guaranty Trust. The Saudis complied.

In 1938 Socal, which later changed its name to Chevron, struck oil in both Saudi Arabia and Qatar and founded the ***Arabian American Oil Company (ARAMCO)***. Chevron quickly brought in Standard Oil of New Jersey (later Exxon), Standard Oil of New York (later Mobil) and Texaco as partners. This American half of the Four Horsemen would

grow ARAMCO into the largest oil company in the world, nearly three times the size of Royal Dutch/Shell.

While British Petroleum (BP) and Royal Dutch/Shell, the two European Horsemen, owned the biggest share of the Iraqi Petroleum Company and dominated the Iranian Consortium, the US Horsemen now had their talons into the biggest prize yet, ARAMCO.

Other agreements were struck in the region as well. Chevron and Texaco formed a marketing arm known as Caltex, while jointly owning Bahrain Petroleum Company. BP joined with the Mellon family-controlled Gulf Oil to develop oilfields in Kuwait. By 1949, BP and Royal Dutch/Shell controlled 52% of Middle East oil reserves, while five US oil giants—Exxon, Mobil, Chevron, Texaco and Gulf-controlled 42%. [1]

ARAMCO soon boasted both the largest oilfield in the world at Ghawar and the biggest offshore field in the world at Safaniya. It also laid claim to expansive oilfields at Berri and Abqaiq. All told ARAMCO now controls over one-quarter of the world's crude oil reserves.

In the wake of the 1973 Arab oil embargo, ARAMCO embarked on the most expensive single industrial project in the history of mankind, a massive petrochemical and refining complex at Jubail. The company also runs the world's largest deep water port at Ras Tanura on Saudi Arabia's Persian Gulf shoreline. [2]

While British Petroleum (BP) and Royal Dutch/Shell, the two European Horsemen, owned the biggest share of the Iraqi Petroleum Company and dominated the Iranian Consortium, the US Horsemen now had their talons into the biggest prize yet, ARAMCO.

The Saudi government claims to have nationalized its domestic oil sector. The glossy ARAMCO World, which tends to show up in public libraries and dentist offices throughout the US, is the propaganda arm of the company. It boasts that the Saudi government took a 25% stake in ARAMCO by 1973, increased its stake to 60% in 1974 and by 1980 owned 100% of ARAMCO, now known as Saudi ARAMCO. The real story is a bit more complex.

Until at least 1988, the four US oil giants operated ARAMCO, even if the Saudi government did, in fact, own it. Exxon's 1990 10K filing to the US SEC lists Exxon Overseas Corporation as a wholly-owned subsidiary, then states that Exxon Overseas owns a 28.33% stake in Arabian American Oil Company. Until he suffered a massive stroke, *King Fahd* had chaired the Supreme Council of Saudi ARAMCO, but board members include the former chairmen of Exxon and Chevron as well as a prominent US banker. [3]

No matter who actually owns ARAMCO, the Four Horsemen still call the shots through management contracts, service agreements and joint venture activity. These downstream niches are where the real profit margins are to be found and the Four Horsemen have generally been moving in this direction since the early 1980's in their worldwide operations.

<http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:AramcoCoreArea.jpg> **Saudi ARAMCO joint ventures** include a huge refinery at Yanbu known as Mobil Yanbu Refining Company and an equally massive refinery at Jeddah which is 50%-owned by Royal Dutch/Shell.

Mobil owns a majority interest in Luberef, a Saudi base oil refiner and in Petrolube, a blender which exports to over 40 different countries. Mobil and Royal Dutch/Shell are 50% owners of two ethylene crackers, one at Yanbu and one at Jubail Industrial City.

Shell owns 50% of Saudi Petrochemical Company and Saudi Arabian Markets & Shell Lubricants, 49% of both Al Jomaih & Shell Lubricating Oil and Modern Automotive Services Company, and 25% of Peninsular Aviation Services Marketing. Motiva is a Shell/Saudi joint venture in the US, with refineries at Norco and Convent, Louisiana. [4]

Exxon owns and operates both the Al Jubail Petrochemical Company—by far the largest facility in Jubail Industrial City—and Exxon Chemical Arabia, Inc. Its Essochem Belgian subsidiary has a joint venture with the wealthy Saudi Algoasibi family known as Oil Field Chemical Company.

Texaco has two joint ventures with Saudi ARAMCO in the United States: Texas Refining & Marketing and Star Enterprises. [5] Sappco-Texaco

Insulation Products is a venture between Texaco and Saudi Olayan Group, which is controlled by Sulaiman Olayan. As of 1990, Texaco got 92% of its US-bound crude oil from Saudi Arabia.

According to Platt's Oilgram News, Saudi ARAMCO also supplies Big Oil with discount crude, giving them \$5/barrel off the posted spot price of whichever grade of crude the Horsemen are buying. ARAMCO official James McPherson resigned in disgust because the company was holding back from direct competition with the US Horsemen. McPherson then revealed a \$17 million ARAMCO tax fraud to Saudi authorities.

Abdullah Tariki, Saudi Director of Petroleum and Minerals, went public with the charges and announced new transit fees that would be charged the Horsemen to compensate for the rip-off. Within days of the proclamation Tariki was driven from office by King Fahd himself. [6]

ARAMCO's lawyer was John McCloy, who chaired both Chase Manhattan and the World Bank. McCloy, who helped David Rockefeller wisk the Shah out of Tehran, was one of six "Wise Men" who advised President Johnson and was an influential member of the Warren Commission, which "investigated" the Kennedy assassination.

As of 1990 ARAMCO produced over 8 million barrels of crude oil a day, ensuring the Saudi role as "swing producer". During the 1991 Gulf War ARAMCO underwent another expansion and now cranks out an unprecedented 10 million barrels a day. With the Shah deposed, the Saudi half of the Twin Pillars took on much greater significance.

Bechtel

ARAMCO's primary construction contractor is Bechtel, a shadowy San Francisco-based private company that is the largest engineering firm in the world. Laton McCartney's book *Friends in High Places* chronicles Bechtel's close ties to the US State Department and the CIA, which uses the company as an "asset" due to Bechtel's penchant for mega-projects in remote areas of the world.

Wherever the Four Horsemen roam, Bechtel eyes and ears are close behind. In oil-rich Venezuela it constructed the Mena Grande pipeline. In Saudi http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/2/2b/OnTheRoadTunisCairo_copy.jpg Arabia it built ARAMCO's "industrial city" at Jubail, the world's largest industrial project ever.

Bechtel built Japan's Tokyo Narita Airport and the convention center for the 1998 Nagano Winter Olympics. It built Egypt's Aswan Dam, the Euro-Disney Theme Park and San Francisco's Golden Gate Bridge. Most every dam in the US was built by Bechtel, including the massive Hoover Dam.

It built the nation's first nuclear power plant for ARCO in Idaho in 1951 and builds most every nuclear and electrical power plant of any size in the world. It also builds military installations and seaports. Pick your modern engineering marvel and there is a good chance it was built by Bechtel. The firm is owned by the Bechtel family and currently run by Stephen Bechtel who in 1973 met personally with King Fahd to plan the Jubail Project.

Bechtel lead the charge to privatize Third World water systems and a major backer of the *Free Trade Agreement of the Americas*. In 1999 Bechtel took over the provincial water system of Cochabamba, Bolivia. According to Bolivian activist Oscar Oliviera of the Coalition for the Defense of Water and Life, the World Bank promoted the water grab on behalf of Bechtel's Aqua Sentuary subsidiary.

Giving new meaning to the word "privatization", rural Bolivian farmers saw their private water wells seized by the state and were forced to hook up to the Bechtel grid. Fees shot up 300% for city dwellers who were suddenly spending 25% of their monthly income on water.

Bolivian peasants responded with four months of blockades and protests from January to April 2000. A few were killed, hundreds injured and thousands jailed by a Bechtel-beholden Bolivian government. Finally, the government was forced to cancel the Bechtel contract. In February 2002 at a secret World Bank court, Bechtel sued the provincial government for \$25 million, claiming a loss of profits for the next 40 years.

Giving new meaning to the word “privatization”, rural Bolivian farmers saw their private water wells seized by the state and were forced to hook up to the Bechtel grid. Fees shot up 300% for city dwellers who were suddenly spending 25% of their monthly income on water.

Bechtel has, along with ARAMCO, enjoyed quasi-governmental status for five decades in the Middle East. Past Bechtel directors include Kennedy CIA Deputy Director John McMahon and Reagan cabinet officials Secretary of State George Schulz, Secretary of Defense Casper Weinberger and Arms Control Adviser Kenneth Timmerman.

George Schultz, who was Bechtel chairman before his Reagan appointment, returned to the Bechtel board in the early 1990's and also joined the board at Chevron. CIA Directors Bill Casey and Richard Helms both worked for Bechtel as did Philip Habib, the Carter Middle East envoy who produced the Camp David treaty between Egypt and Israel.

As of 1978 Stephen Bechtel and co-founder John McMahon owned 40% of Bechtel stock, while the other 60% was held by 60 Bechtel executives. Bechtel owns 15% of Peabody Coal and a big chunk of the Dillon Read investment bank, where Bush Sr. Treasury Secretary Nicholas Brady worked. Bechtel set up the Fremont Group as a holding company for Bechtel Energy Resources, Bechtel Investments Realty, Crown Pacific, Offshore Bechtel Exploration and Coldwell Banker.

Coldwell is one of the nation's largest real estate firms and was purchased from the Carlyle Group, where James Baker III, George Bush Sr. and Frank Carlucci now work. As of 1994 the board of Fremont Group included Stephen Bechtel, Eisenhower Defense Secretary Cordell Hull, George Schultz and Citibank chairman Walter Wriston.

In Saudi Arabian business ventures, foreign companies are required to work through agents who are Saudi nationals. Bechtel recruited an ARAMCO dispatcher named *Sulaiman Olayan* to be its partner in forming the Saudi Arabian Bechtel Company. Olayan, a penniless working class Shi'ite, would own 50% of the new company and became an instant billionaire.

Before the arrival of the Four Horsemen, Saudi Arabia had been a fairly egalitarian society. So had Kuwait, Oman, Qatar, Bahrain and the United Arab Emirates. Most modern day billionaire oil sheiks had been truck drivers, mechanics and pearl divers.

The Council on Foreign Relations

Bechtel insider George Pratt Schultz is also the current director at the *Council on Foreign Relations* (CFR), a powerful US foreign policy think tank whose geopolitical imperatives are, more often than not, adopted by the US State Department.

The CFR was created in 1922 and is headquartered in Harold Pratt House in New York City. The building was donated by Pratt's widow, whose husband made his fortune as a partner in John D. Rockefeller's Standard Oil Company.

Schulz, a relative of Mrs. Harold Pratt, replaced CFR member Alexander Haig to become Reagan's Secretary of State. The CFR is the US affiliate of the Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA) in London.

Both foreign policy think tanks are loaded with powerful leaders of industry, academia and government. They hold an enormous amount of sway over US and British foreign policies, providing the glue for the so-called "special relationship" between the US and Britain.

CFR publishes *Foreign Affairs*, a bi-monthly journal on the global political landscape, which is considered by many in the State Department as a kind of "how-to" guide in conducting foreign policy.

Founding members of CFR included brothers John Foster and Allen Dulles, columnist Walter Lippman, former Secretary of State Elihu Root and Colonel Edward Mandell House, who as adviser to President Woodrow Wilson pushed through the Federal Reserve Act, creating a private US central bank owned by a few wealthy banking families.

In 1912, one year before the Federal Reserve was created, House wrote *Philip Dru: Administrator*. The book describes a conspiracy within the

United States bent on establishing a central bank, a graduated income tax and control of both political parties.

Past funding for CFR has come from international financiers David Rockefeller, J.P. Morgan, Bernard Baruch, Jacob Schiff, Otto Kahn and Paul Warburg. International banks Kuhn Loeb, Lazard Freres, Lehman Brothers (now part of Barclays) and Goldman Sachs—whose directorates interlock—heavily influence CFR proceedings. [7]

CFR members are sworn to secrecy regarding goals and operations. But Admiral Chester Ward, a longtime CFR member, let slip that the goal of the group is, “to bring about the surrender of the sovereignty and the national independence of the United States . . . Primarily, they want a world banking monopoly from whatever power ends up in the control of global government.”

CFR members have dominated every Administration since FDR and most Presidential candidates come from its ranks. Adlai Stevenson, Dwight Eisenhower, Richard Nixon, John F. Kennedy, Lyndon Johnson, Hubert Humphrey, George McGovern, Walter Mondale, Jimmy Carter, George Bush Sr. and Al Gore are all CFR alumni. David Rockefeller served as CFR Chairman for some time, giving way to fellow Chase Manhattan chairman/ARAMCO attorney John McCloy.

Founding members of [The Council on Foreign Relations] CFR included brothers John Foster and Allen Dulles, columnist Walter Lippman, former Secretary of State Elihu Root and Colonel Edward Mandell House, who as adviser to President Woodrow Wilson pushed through the Federal Reserve Act, creating a private US central bank owned by a few wealthy banking families.

Every CIA Director since Allen Dulles has been a CFR member, including Richard Helms, William Colby, George Bush Sr., Bill Casey, William Webster, James Woolsey and John Deutsch. CFR's *Foreign Affairs* consistently advocates US military intervention and is the most widely read periodical at the US State Department.

According to both former Deputy Director of the CIA Victor Marchetti and former State Department analyst John Marks, the CFR is the

principal constituency of the CIA, since the elite who run the CFR are the ones who own the overseas assets which the CIA and the US military work to guard. [8]

It is through the CFR that the international bankers and the global intelligence community mingle. The bankers and the spooks share a common goal of keeping the world safe for global monopoly capitalism. Often intelligence operatives are recruited from the banking houses where their loyalties to the banking elite have been thoroughly tested. OSS founding father William “Wild Bill” Donovan was an agent for JP Morgan.

The revolving door between banking and intelligence swings the other way as well. The very best CIA, Mossad and MI6 agents are recruited to become better paid private spooks for multinational corporate and banking empires as documented in Jim Hougan’s *Spooks: The Haunting of America—Private Use of Secret Agents*.

As author Donald Gibson wrote, “By the early 1960’s the CFR, Morgan and Rockefeller interests, and the intelligence community were so extensively inbred as to be virtually one entity.”[9]

The CFR is also the primary incubator for Presidential cabinet positions. The Nixon Administration had 115 CFR members, while the Clinton Administration included over 100 CFR alumni. They included CFR President Peter Tarnoff, National Security Adviser Anthony Lake, Vice-President Al Gore, Secretary of State Warren Christopher, Secretary of Defense Les Aspin and his successor William Cohen, Secretary of Treasury Lloyd Bentsen, CIA Director James Woolsey, Colin Powell, Tim Wirth, Winston Lord, Laura Tyson, George Stephanopoulos and Samuel Lewis.

In the fall of 1998 as impeachment loomed over Clinton, the President rushed to New York to try and muster support from his CFR “handlers”. As publisher John F. McManus stated, “Bill Clinton knows well that he serves as President because the members of the ‘secret society’ to which he belongs chose him and expect him to carry out its plans.”

JP Morgan Chase

ARAMCO's banker has always been Morgan Guaranty Trust. The Saudi Arabian government keeps the bulk of its money at Morgan as well.

Morgan made loans to the Saudis based on oil revenues which the Saudis were receiving from ARAMCO, revenues which originated from Morgan ARAMCO accounts and were recycled back into Morgan Saudi accounts.

Just as the Shah of Iran enjoyed an exclusive relationship with David Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan, so was the House of Saud intertwined with the Morgan Guaranty Trust.

Morgan Guaranty came into being when the old JP Morgan Bank split into three parts after the passage of the Glass-Steagal Act of 1933, which aimed to curb the power of Wall Street banks who many saw responsible for the Crash of 1929.

Morgan Stanley filled the role of investment bank, Morgan Guaranty Trust became the commercial bank and JP Morgan & Company became an exclusive private bank for the world's super-rich, including the Bechtel family.

In 2000 Chase Manhattan the JP Morgan, unhindered after the late-1990's repeal of Glass-Steagal, merged to form JP Morgan Chase. The mega-banks of Rockefeller and Morgan, which for decades had recycled petrodollars for Twin Pillars Iran and Saudi Arabia, were now one.

Bechtel insider Sulaiman Olayan was a director of Morgan Guaranty Trust's International Council. His Olayan Group is the largest private investment firm in the Middle East and controls big chunks of Saudi Bechtel, JP Morgan Chase, Occidental Petroleum and CS First Boston. J.P. Morgan Chase, ARAMCO and Bechtel use Olayan as their joint venture *liaison* to the House of Saud. [10]

In 1950, the Saudi monarchs began collecting royalties on ARAMCO profits. ARAMCO owners Exxon, Mobil, Chevron and Texaco lobbied the US government for tax credits on royalties paid to the Saudis, so the US taxpayer footed the bill. This was coupled with the ridiculously low taxes

these companies were paying into US government coffers. In 1974 Mobil and Texaco were taxed at a rate of 1.6%. Chevron coughed up 4.3%, while Exxon gave a generous 5.9% of its profits to US Treasury. [11]

Even these figures are artificially high, since often multinational corporations declare profits through subsidiaries in places like Panama or Hong Kong where there are no corporate taxes, while declaring only losses in the US. Often these corporations pay no US taxes. Some even get tax rebates.

As author Donald Gibson wrote, “By the early 1960’s the CFR, Morgan and Rockefeller interests, and the intelligence community were so extensively inbred as to be virtually one entity.”[9]

The year the Saudis began receiving royalties, the current US/Saudi oil for arms *quid pro quow* was launched. Assistant Secretary of State George McGhee negotiated the US/Saudi Security Agreement. Oil had become the driving force in the post-WWII boom occurring in the US. ARAMCO became the vital economic link bridging Saudi Arabian crude with increased US gross domestic product.

As evidence mounted that the Saudis were sitting atop the bulk of the world’s oil deposits, ARAMCO took on national security status at the State Department. Saudi Arabia has 261 billion barrels in oil reserves. No other nation has much over 100 billion barrels in reserves, though Iraq, Iran, Kuwait and the United Arab Emirates all hover near that figure. Russian and Central Asian estimates are still subject to debate.

Export-Import Bank loans, guaranteed by US taxpayers, began gushing into Saudi Arabia in a frantic rush to finance infrastructure to handle this newfound oil. Bechtel led a pack of hungry US engineering firms like Fluor Daniel, M.W. Kellogg and Foster Wheeler, who, paid by the Saudis with these Ex-Im Bank loans, built oil refineries, pipelines, deep-water ports and drilling platforms for the ARAMCO consortium. The financial infrastructure to handle recycled oil revenues also had to be built.

In 1952, on the heels of the US/Saudi Security Agreement, the Saudi Arabian Monetary Agency (SAMA) was created as the Kingdom’s Central Bank. By 1958 SAMA was run by Pakistani native Anwar Ali, later adviser

to King Faisal. Anwar had been Chief of the International Monetary Fund's Middle East Department. He recruited three Western bankers as SAMA advisers. Known as the Three Wise Men or White Fathers, these Western bankers called the shots at SAMA, with Ali serving as figurehead.

The most powerful of the three was John Meyer, Jr., chairman of Morgan Guaranty's International Division and later chairman of the entire Morgan mother ship. The White Fathers funneled SAMA petrodollar royalties into Morgan Guaranty accounts. In turn Morgan served as well-paid investment counselor to SAMA. Anwar Ali's son even landed a job at Morgan Guaranty. [12]

*Dean Henderson is the author of four books: **Big Oil & Their Bankers in the Persian Gulf: Four Horsemen, Eight Families & Their Global Intelligence, Narcotics & Terror Network, The Grateful Unrich: Revolution in 50 Countries, Stickin' it to the Matrix and Das Kartell der Federal Reserve.** To subscribe to Dean's weekly blog, Left Hook, go to www.deanhenderson.wordpress.com*

Thank you Veterans Today and thank you Dean Henderson for the report—(A Soldier)

ONCE AGAIN-

“OUR PRAYER”

“Independence is the recognition of the fact that yours is the responsibility of judgment and nothing can help you escape it—that no substitute can do your thinking, that the vilest form of self-abasement and self-destruction is the subordination of your mind to the mind of another, the acceptance of an authority over your brain, the acceptance of his assertions as facts, his say-so as truth, his edicts as middle-man between your consciousness and your existence.”—Ayn Rand

As you read this message of hope, please know that all of the information contained within and as outlined by Dr. Coleman, has currently been investigated and vetted by several credible sources such as: The John

Birch Society, Veterans Today, Dr. Steven Greer, and Foster Gamble to name just a few.

After reading the information contained within this body of work, it is our hope, that you will come to understand that many of the institutions of our current government are no longer being controlled by We the People. It is also our hope that the reader will come to understand that very few of the laws and legislation that have been passed, have been in the true pursuance of We the People. Instead, the rights of We the People are under attack and being taken away one by one, subversively and dictatorially from the elected Senatorial offices, the office of The Presidential Cabinet, and for the most part in the pursuit of these publically elected officials and their own personal and sometimes global agendas.

WE the people of the United States are now trying to openly inform all Active Duty Military, Reserves, National Guard, local Police and Sheriff's Departments, as well as the Correctional Officers, who are all American Citizens sworn to protect the U.S. Constitution, and therefore THE PUBLIC, aware of this now catastrophic situation.

With this prayer it is our hope that after you have read the body of work contained within this document, you will be able to recognize and refuse to carry out any unlawful, un-Godly, and UNCONSTITUTIONAL orders when they are issued from *unknown sources or otherwise* from "on high" to be carried out against your friends, neighbors, family members, and/or your countrymen who are ultimately your brothers in arms and fellow American Citizens.

It is also with hope that you will turn to anyone who makes such demands to violate the U.S. Constitution and perform your sworn Constitutional duty to protect and serve us, The U.S. Constitution, and yourselves, by questioning the order(s) of this group and arresting them or the individual on the spot as Domestic Enemy's and Enemy Conspirators' to The Declaration of Independence, The U.S. Constitution, The United States of America, Her people and our continued way of life.

WE ask you that you stand up to protect us, by joining us as we stand up to protect ourselves, our Country, our food, our children, our schools, and our continued way of life. Otherwise, WE will ALL be subject to the way of life described within and throughout the body of this document.

Know that not one of the laws passed in the last 60 years have “in truth” been officially in pursuance of the people of the United States. Nor have they been recognized by our Congress as such.

These have been regulations that have been shoved down our throats by an unofficial, unelected, and unrecognized, secret shadow force acting over our leaders as an ENEMY to our every decree . . . And it must be stopped.

Now that the truth is out and the mode of warfare and its operations have been identified, it is time to review any and all laws that have been created to the detriment of any and all civil liberties that violate the U.S. Constitution and have them DESOLVED!

It would also be in our very best interests to verify exactly who enacted and/or signed any legislation that could be seen or understood to be an act of war on the U.S. Constitution, and therefore the people of the United States.

If we do not start standing together, we are all going to fall; apart. (—A Soldier)

Chapter 12

SPECIAL REPORT

HERE ARE THE FACTS

Legislative Power

Congress has the sole power to *legislate* for the United States. Under the *nondelegation doctrine*, Congress may not delegate its lawmaking responsibilities to any other agency. In this vein, the Supreme Court held in the 1998 case *Clinton v. City of New York* that Congress could not delegate a “*line-item veto*” to the President, by which he was empowered to selectively nullify certain provisions of a bill before signing it. The Constitution Article I, Section 8; says to give all the power to Congress. Congress has the exclusive power to legislate, to make laws and in addition to the enumerated powers it has all other powers vested in the government by the Constitution.

Executive Power

Executive power is vested, with exceptions and qualifications,[1] in the president by *Article Two, Section 1.* of the Constitution. By law (Section 2.) the president becomes the Commander in Chief of the Army and Navy, Militia of several states when called into service, has power to make treaties and appointments to office—“. . . *with the Advice and Consent of the Senate*”—receive Ambassadors and Public Ministers, and “. . . *take care that the laws be faithfully executed*” (Section 3.) By using these

words, the Constitution does not require the president to personally enforce the law; rather, officers subordinate to the president may perform such duties. The Constitution, empowers the president to ensure the faithful execution of the laws made by Congress. Congress may itself terminate such appointments, by *impeachment*, and restrict the president. The president's responsibility is to execute whatever instructions he is given by the Congress. Bodies such as the *War Claims Commission*, the *Interstate Commerce Commission* and the *Federal Trade Commission*—all *quasi-judicial* often have direct Congressional oversight.

Judicial Power

See also: *Article I and Article III tribunals* and *Jurisdiction stripping*

Judicial power—the power to decide cases and controversies—is vested in the Supreme Court and inferior courts established by Congress. The judges must be appointed by the president with the advice and consent of the Senate, hold office for life and receive compensations that may not be diminished during their continuance in office. If a court's judges do not have such attributes, the court may not exercise the judicial power of the United States. Courts exercising the judicial power are called “constitutional courts.”

Congress may establish “legislative courts,” which do not take the form of judicial agencies or commissions, whose members do not have the same security of tenure or compensation as the constitutional court judges. Legislative courts may not exercise the judicial power of the United States. In *Murray's Lessee v. Hoboken Land & Improvement Co.* (1856), the Supreme Court held that a legislative court may not decide “a suit at the *common law*, or in *equity*, or *admiralty*,” as such a suit is inherently judicial. Legislative courts may only adjudicate “public rights” questions (cases between the government and an individual and political determinations)

Checks and Balances

Separation of powers is not absolute; it is instead qualified by the doctrine of checks and balances. *James Madison* wrote that the three branches “should not be so far separated as to have no constitutional control over

each other.” **The system of checks and balances is designed to allow each branch to restrain abuse by another branch.**

Powers of Congress

Main article: *Article One of the United States Constitution*



The *United States Capitol* is the *seat of government* for Congress.

The Constitution grants numerous powers to Congress. Enumerated in Article I, Section 8, these include the powers to levy and collect *taxes*; to coin money and regulate its value; provide for punishment for counterfeiting; establish post offices and roads, promote progress of science by issuing patents, create federal courts inferior to the *Supreme Court*, combat *piracies* and *felonies*, declare *war*, raise and support *armies*, provide and maintain a *navy*, make rules for the regulation of land and naval forces, provide for, arm and discipline the *militia*, exercise exclusive legislation in the *District of Columbia*, and to make laws necessary to properly execute powers. Congress is the part that makes bills into laws. 2/3 of Congress must vote in to make a bill a law.

Congressional Oversight

Main article: *Congressional oversight*

Congressional oversight is intended to prevent waste and fraud, protect *civil liberties* and individual rights, ensure executive compliance with the law, gather information for making laws and educating the public, and evaluate executive performance.[5]

It applies to cabinet departments, executive agencies, regulatory commissions and the presidency. Congress's oversight function takes many forms:

Independent fiefdoms (are capable of thinking or acting without consultation with or guidance from others)

Congress has authority over financial and budgetary policy through the enumerated power to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts and excises, to pay the debts and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States. Congress has an important role in *national defense*, including the exclusive power to declare war, to raise and maintain the *armed forces*, and to make rules for the military. Some critics charge that the *executive branch* has usurped Congress's Constitutionally-defined task of declaring war.[61] While historically presidents initiated the process for going to war, they asked for and received formal war declarations from Congress. One of Congress' foremost non-legislative functions is the power to investigate and oversee the executive branch.[]

Congressperson *Lee Hamilton* explained how Congress functions within the federal government:

To me the key to understanding it is balance. The founders went to great lengths to balance institutions against each other—balancing powers among the three branches: Congress, the president, and the Supreme Court; between the House of Representatives and the Senate; between the federal government and the states; among states of different sizes and regions with different interests; between the powers of government and the rights of citizens, as spelled out in the Bill of Rights . . . no one part of government dominates the other.—Congressman Lee Hamilton[4]

Bills may be introduced by any member of either house. However, the Constitution provides that: “All bills for raising Revenue shall originate in the House of Representatives.” While the Senate cannot originate *revenue* and appropriation bills, it has power to amend or reject them. Congress has sought ways to establish appropriate spending levels.[116]

Each bill goes through several stages in each house including consideration by a committee and advice from the *Government Accountability Office*

Once a bill is approved by one house, it is sent to the other which may pass, reject, or amend it. For the bill to become law, both houses must agree to identical versions of the bill.

The Constitution specifies that a majority of members known as a *quorum* be present before doing business in each house.

Voting within Congress can take many forms, including systems using lights and bells and electronic voting.[124] Both houses use voice voting to decide most matters in which members shout “aye” or “no” and the presiding officer announces the result. The Constitution, however, requires a *recorded vote* if demanded by one-fifth of the members present. If the voice vote is unclear or if the matter is controversial, a recorded vote usually happens. The Senate uses *roll call* voting in which a clerk calls out the names of all the senators, each senator stating “aye” or “no” when his or her name is announced. The House reserves roll call votes for the most formal matters, as a roll-call of all 435 representatives takes quite some time; normally, members vote by using an electronic device. In the case of a tie, the motion in question fails. In the Senate, the vice president may cast the tiebreaking vote if he or she is present.

After passage by both houses, a bill is considered to be *enrolled* and is sent to the *president* for approval.[98] The president may sign it making it law or *veto* it, perhaps returning it to Congress with his objections. A vetoed bill can still become law if each house of Congress votes to override the veto with a two-thirds majority. Finally, the president may do nothing—neither signing nor vetoing the bill—and then the bill becomes law automatically after ten days (not counting Sundays) according to the Constitution. But if Congress is adjourned during this period, presidents may veto legislation passed at the end of a congressional session simply by ignoring it; the maneuver is known as a *pocket veto*, and cannot be overridden by the adjourned Congress.

Privileges Protecting Congresspersons

Congresspersons enjoy the *privilege* of being *free from arrest* in all cases except for *treason*, *felony*, and *breach of the peace*.

In order to pass legislation and send it to the President for his signature, both the House and the Senate must pass the same bill by majority vote. If the President vetoes a bill, they may override his veto by passing the bill again in each chamber with at least two-thirds of each body voting in favor.

The House of Representatives is made up of 435 elected members, divided among the 50 states in proportion to their total population. In

addition, there are 6 non-voting members, representing the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and four other territories of the United States. The presiding officer of the chamber is the Speaker of the House, elected by the Representatives. He or she is third in the line of succession to the Presidency.

Members of the House are elected every two years and must be 25 years of age, a U.S. citizen for at least seven years, and a resident of the state (but not necessarily the district) they represent.

The House has several powers assigned exclusively to it, including the power to initiate revenue bills, impeach federal officials, and elect the President in the case of an electoral college tie.

The Senate is composed of 100 Senators, 2 for each state. Until the ratification of the 17th Amendment in 1913, Senators were chosen by state legislatures, not by popular vote. Since then, they have been elected to six-year terms by the people of each state. Senator's terms are staggered so that about one-third of the Senate is up for reelection every two years. Senators must be 30 years of age, U.S. citizens for at least nine years, and residents of the state they represent.

The Vice President of the United States serves as President of the Senate and may cast the decisive vote in the event of a tie in the Senate.

The Senate has the sole power to confirm those of the President's appointments that require consent, and to ratify treaties. There are, however, two exceptions to this rule: the House must also approve appointments to the Vice Presidency and any treaty that involves foreign trade. The Senate also tries impeachment cases for federal officials referred to it by the House.

In order to pass legislation and send it to the President for his signature, both the House and the Senate must pass the same bill by majority vote. If the President vetoes a bill, they may override his veto by passing the bill again in each chamber with at least two-thirds of each body voting in favor.

The Legislative Process

The first step in the legislative process is the introduction of a bill to Congress. Anyone can write it, but only members of Congress can introduce legislation. Some important bills are traditionally introduced at the request of the President, such as the annual federal budget. During the legislative process, however, the initial bill can undergo drastic changes.

After being introduced, a bill is referred to the appropriate committee for review. There are 17 Senate committees, with 70 subcommittees, and 23 House committees, with 104 subcommittees. The committees are not set in stone, but change in number and form with each new Congress as required for the efficient consideration of legislation. Each committee oversees a specific policy area, and the subcommittees take on more specialized policy areas. For example, the House Committee on Ways and Means includes subcommittees on Social Security and Trade.

A bill is first considered in a subcommittee, where it may be accepted, amended, or rejected entirely. If the members of the subcommittee agree to move a bill forward, it is reported to the full committee, where the process is repeated again. Throughout this stage of the process, the committees and subcommittees call hearings to investigate the merits and flaws of the bill. They invite experts, advocates, and opponents to appear before the committee and provide testimony, and can compel people to appear using subpoena power if necessary.

If the full committee votes to approve the bill, it is reported to the floor of the House or Senate, and the majority party leadership decides when to place the bill on the calendar for consideration. If a bill is particularly pressing, it may be considered right away. Others may wait for months or never be scheduled at all.

When the bill comes up for consideration, the House has a very structured debate process. Each member who wishes to speak only has a few minutes, and the number and kind of amendments are usually limited. In the Senate, debate on most bills is unlimited—Senators may speak to issues other than the bill under consideration during their speeches, and any amendment can be introduced. Senators can use this to filibuster

bills under consideration, a procedure by which a Senator delays a vote on a bill—and by extension its passage—by refusing to stand down. A supermajority of 60 Senators can break a filibuster by invoking cloture, or the cession of debate on the bill, and forcing a vote. Once debate is over, the votes of a simple majority passes the bill.

A bill must pass both houses of Congress before it goes to the President for consideration. Though the Constitution requires that the two bills have the exact same wording, this rarely happens in practice. To bring the bills into alignment, a Conference Committee is convened, consisting of members from both chambers. The members of the committee produce a conference report, intended as the final version of the bill. Each chamber then votes again to approve the conference report. Depending on where the bill originated, the final text is then enrolled by either the Clerk of the House or the Secretary of the Senate, and presented to the Speaker of the House and the President of the Senate for their signatures. The bill is then sent to the President.

When receiving a bill from Congress, the President has several options. If the President agrees substantially with the bill, he or she may sign it into law, and the bill is then printed in the Statutes at Large. If the President believes the law to be bad policy, he may veto it and send it back to Congress. Congress may override the veto with a two-thirds vote of each chamber, at which point the bill becomes law and is printed.

There are two other options that the President may exercise. If Congress is in session and the President takes no action within 10 days, the bill becomes law. If Congress adjourns before 10 days are up and the President takes no action, then the bill dies and Congress may not vote to override. This is called a pocket veto, and if Congress still wants to pass the legislation, they must begin the entire process anew.

Powers of Congress

Congress, as one of the three coequal branches of government, is ascribed significant powers by the Constitution. All legislative power in the government is vested in Congress, meaning that it is the only part of the government that can make new laws or change existing laws. Executive Branch agencies issue regulations with the full force of law, but these are

only under the authority of laws enacted by Congress. The President may veto bills Congress passes, but Congress may also override a veto by a two-thirds vote in both the Senate and the House of Representatives.

Article I of the Constitution enumerates the powers of Congress and the specific areas in which it may legislate. Congress is also empowered to enact laws deemed “necessary and proper” for the execution of the powers given to any part of the government under the Constitution.

Part of Congress’s exercise of legislative authority is the establishment of an annual budget for the government. To this end, Congress levies taxes and tariffs to provide funding for essential government services. If enough money cannot be raised to fund the government, then Congress may also authorize borrowing to make up the difference. Congress can also mandate spending on specific items: legislatively directed spending, commonly known as “earmarks,” specifies funds for a particular project, rather than for a government agency.

Both chambers of Congress have extensive investigative powers, and may compel the production of evidence or testimony toward whatever end they deem necessary. Members of Congress spend much of their time holding hearings and investigations in committee. Refusal to cooperate with a Congressional subpoena can result in charges of contempt of Congress, which could result in a prison term.

The Senate maintains several powers to itself: It ratifies treaties by a two-thirds supermajority vote and confirms the appointments of the President by a majority vote. The consent of the House of Representatives is also necessary for the ratification of trade agreements and the confirmation of the Vice President.

Congress also holds the sole power to declare war.

Government Oversight

Oversight of the executive branch is an important Congressional check on the President’s power and a balance against his discretion in implementing laws and making regulations.

A major way that Congress conducts oversight is through hearings. The House Committee on Oversight and Government Reform and the Senate Committee on Homeland Security and Government Affairs are both devoted to overseeing and reforming government operations, and each committee conducts oversight in its policy area.

Congress also maintains an investigative organization, the Government Accountability Office (GAO). Founded in 1921 as the General Accounting Office, its original mission was to audit the budgets and financial statements sent to Congress by the Secretary of the Treasury and the Director of the Office of Management and Budget. Today, the GAO audits and generates reports on every aspect of the government, ensuring that taxpayer dollars are spent with the effectiveness and efficiency that the American people deserve.

The executive branch also polices itself: Sixty-four Inspectors General, each responsible for a different agency, regularly audit and report on the agencies to which they are attached.

THIS IS THE WAY THAT IT WAS SET UP, AND THIS IS THE WAY
THAT IT HAS BEEN ENTRUSTED AND WILL CONTINUE
TO WORK!

EVERYTHING THAT HAS CONSPIRED IN THE LAST 60 YEARS
CONCERNING THIS SYSTEM HAS BEEN PERVERTED BY THE
SYSTEMS OUTLINED IN THE BEGINNING OF THIS BOOK,
TAVISTOCK, et. al

“The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis shrink from the service of his country; but he that stands it NOW, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman.”—Thomas Paine

IN CLOSING

I would like to say, we are the largest Christian Nation on the planet, and that I love my brothers and sisters here on planet earth; I do not care what they look like or what country they are from. I do not hate

anybody, I do not want to go out and hurt anybody nor did I join the Army to go out and hurt anybody. I left the Army of the United States after I discovered and had seen for myself that all of what you have read above is terrifyingly true. Nor does it take a genius to look around and literally SEE that it is indeed terrifyingly true.

“THEY” have accomplished everything that “THEY” have set out to do, except for Health Care; THIS IS THE FINAL BLOW. And then comes the nail in the coffin, disarming you by taking your guns and/or gun rights away, making you powerless to defend anything that you hold sacred ever again; *especially your free rights and the power to defend them*. This is the overall objective!

What is even more insane, is that there are people in the world today who will put on their little “work costumes” and then pretend in their own little fantasy world, that they have to do evil things to the people around them because it is what they are being told to do while they have their little “play costume” on and because they are being paid to do it. (This is insanity.) They do not comprehend that they should NOT do anything of the sort; thereby disempowering anyone’s or groups power over them and therefore us.

“The United States was supposed to have a limited government because the founders knew governmental power attracts swarms of crooks, demagogues and despots as surely as horse manure attracts swarms of horseflies.”—Author Unknown

The people have got to be reminded that the laws here in America are made by the people and for the people to secure the blessings of liberty and freedom, not to destroy them; that all power rests in the sovereign control of each sovereign State and therefore each individual respectively. As each State, and each individual person, is recognized as its own sovereign country, free to govern and censor ourselves as outlined in the documents that are recognized as “The Law of The Land” here in this nation that no other documents supersede. These documents being, The Declaration of Independence as outlined by GOD in the form of our Spiritual Constitution between Heaven and Earth and its Bill of GOD Given Rights that NO MAN can put asunder.

The Federal Government's position is to verify that the laws pursued by the sovereign States are NOT in violation of the Declaration of Independence or the U.S. Constitution and its Bill of Rights, it is to act in good faith on behalf of the people in regard to global trade as well as to defend the borders from foreign invasion and NOTHING MORE. The Federal Government does not have the power to dictate law, nor does it have the power to dissolve the borders of this country and force its people to join a one world global union of world dictators subverting and surrendering our own free right to our own government and free way of life in the process.

“It is proper to take alarm at the first experiment on our liberties. We hold this prudent jealousy to be the first duty of citizens, and one of the noblest characteristics of the late Revolution. The freeman of America did not wait till usurped power had strengthen itself by exercise, and entangled the question in precedents. They saw all the consequences in the principle, and they avoided the consequences by denying the principle.”—James Madison, *A Memorial and Remonstrance*, 1785:

In other words, laws are made by the people to ensure and secure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, and secure the blessings of liberty for the people of each State and therefore this Country and respectively to protect this Nation, and its people from ANYTHING OPPRESSIVE in ANY FORM; from the Local Public Offices all the way up to the very public Federal Offices. GOVERNMENT IS A SERVANT TO THE PEOPLE; NOT THE OTHER WAY AROUND! We created and established the government to keep our GOD given rights protected from those who delusionally believe that they have the right to take them away.

LAWS ARE NOT DICTATED DOWN TO THE PEOPLE FROM THE FEDERAL OFFICES THROUGH UNCONSTITUTIONALLY SUBVERSIVE AND OPPRESSIVE LEGISLATION SOUGHT AFTER BY SPECIAL INTERESTS GROUPS WHO DO NOT REPRESENT THE POWERS ENUMERATED WITHIN THE U.S. CONSTITUTION. THIS IS AN OLIGARCHY; AND IT IS ILLEGAL.

The laws in this country are not to be made up by a king, a dictator, or special interests groups calling themselves, The Committee of 300, The Rand Corp, or the Office for Strategic Services, (acting as a false government) who then lobby for some outside interests in the name of war against the people and FORCE the pursuance of their own "special" personal agenda's down the normal American Citizens throat, without his/her vote on it to his/her detriment, ("To find his/her breaking point") or just so that "THEY" can make money off of it. That is INSANE, IMMORAL, OPPRESSIVE, ILLEGAL, AND BEYOND ANY SHADOW OF A DOUBT UNCONSTITUTIONAL, NOT TO MENTION JUST DOWN RIGHT EVIL!

ALL MEN ARE CREATED EQUAL. ENDOWED BY THE CREATOR AS A FREE BEING; NO MAN CAN FORCE YOU TO BUY, SELL, EAT, OR DRINK ANYTHING ON THIS PLANET. (To include taking a vaccine or buying insurance)

I, NOR MY CHILD, ARE ANY SINGLE MANS, OR GROUP OF MENS PROPERTY, NOR IS ANY MAN OUR GOD. NOR CAN A GROUP OF PEOPLE ON THIS PLANET BAND TOGETHER AND JUST DECIDE FOR THEMSELVES (NO MATTER HOW RICH THAT THEY ARE) THAT EVERYONE AROUND THEM ARE THEIR PERSONAL PROPERTY TO DO SO WITH AS THEY SEE FIT. THAT IS QUITE FRANKLY TERRORISM BY A GROUP OF MENTALLY INSANE INDIVIDUALS! NO MATTER HOW YOU LOOK AT IT. AND TO ATTEMPT TO DO SO WOULD BE AN ACT OF WAR ON THAT PERSON OR PERSONS. (In this case an entire Nation of FREE people) AND SLAVERY HAS BEEN OUTLAWED IN ALL OF ITS FORMS IN THIS NATION FOREVER! Thank God!

This is exactly why "WE AMERICANS" possess the RIGHT TO BARE ARMS in this country. Don't you think that perhaps our Founding Fathers did that because they knew how psychopathically oppressive a "monarchy" was? Don't you think that they saw how powerful and how far that this force would go to retain and maintain control??? Don't you think that after BEING FORCED to live like they were nothing more than dogs that maybe THEY KNEW that the only way to secure your

GOD GIVEN FREE RIGHTS on this planet was to fight for them, defend them jealously through the power of a firearm and with extreme prejudice??

Safety lies in numbers, but there is no safety offered like the one that is offered to each individual as that of his firearm. For where your friends may cower down and fail you, rest assured that your weapon will not; if only your fortitude and personal will shall prevail, then the strength to defend yourself and your soul will be in the firearm that is carried with you.

“If your most basic right is the right to life, then it seems obvious to me that you have the right to defend your life. Guns are, in this century, the most effective means of doing so—so effective that every genocide has only been carried out against victims who were disarmed by their governments.”—William G. Hartwell

As for me, “You can have my rifle when you pry it from my cold dead hands”.—An American Citizen and—A Soldier

“Guard with jealous attention the public liberty. Suspect everyone who approaches that jewel. Unfortunately, nothing will preserve it but downright force. Whenever you give up that force, you are ruined.”—Patrick Henry, Virginia’s Ratification convention, 1788

Final Note:

This cabal has worked to separate us as individuals so far from each other and so far from our Founding Father’s vision of this country at almost every level imaginable that the nation does not resemble one nation under GOD; the body of Christ. Even the Church Pastors have differentiated their congregations by sidetracking them with such things as, “We don’t believe in the Passover”, “We don’t believe in talking in tongues”, “We don’t believe that Jesus wore sandals”. This is a travesty! And it’s sad.

There are only three great commandments (Next to the big 10) that the Father and the Son COMMANDED you to do.

- (a) **“The first of all these commandments is, ‘Hear, O Israel! The Lord our God is one Lord; and thou shall love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength’: this is the first commandment. “And the second is like, namely this, ‘Thou shall love thy neighbor as thyself.’ There is none other commandment greater than these.” (KJV, Mark 12:28-31)**
- (B) **“A new command I give unto you, That ye love one another; As I have loved you, that ye also love one another. By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.” (KJV, John 13:34-35)**
- (C) **“Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them; for this is the Law and the prophets. (KJV, Matthew 7:12)**

These are things which all men CAN and SHOULD do. No matter what you believe, no matter what your religion, it is just the right thing to do no matter what; we all know this in our hearts to be true.

Everything that was set into motion by the Founding Fathers of The United States was done to please our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ and His Father, our Lord GOD. Things that a monarchy, or the rest of the communistic world, refused to do at any rate. Which were to set up provisions for the people, in the form of caring for the tired, the poor, the sick, and the hungry, not to forget the widowed and/or the orphaned-

In the last 60 years we have seen our country torn apart from the inside out to the detriment of these basic provisions and it has not been, by any means, in the pursuit of the people of this country to do so; whatsoever.

Beyond any shadow of a doubt, the demolition of our country could have only been achieved as it has by an all out attack such as the one outlined above. There is no other way that all of those systems could have just “fallen” the way that they have and at the same time and at the same speed at which they have. ~ (It reminds me of the World Trade Center)

For those of you who have never seen your Bill of Rights, do not know what it looks like, or have never even read it, here it is.

Starting with The U.S. Constitution, its Article's, and The Bill of Rights, followed by the individual Sovereign States and their consecrations to secure these rights and blessings of liberty from GOD before GOD to form a more perfect union amongst all men in this Nation of GOD known as the United States of America.

(At the end of these documents there is an open letter from myself, as a former Psychological Operations Specialist for USASOC/USACAPOC, to all of my Warrior Brothers and Sisters in the Military. Please read the letter. Thank you.)—A Soldier

Chapter 13

U.S. Constitution

We the people of the United States, in order to form a more perfect union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

Article I

Section 1.

All legislative powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States, which shall consist of a Senate and House of Representatives.

Section 2.

The House of Representatives shall be composed of members chosen every second year by the people of the several states, and the electors in each state shall have the qualifications requisite for electors of the most numerous branch of the state legislature.

No person shall be a Representative who shall not have attained to the age of twenty five years, and been seven years a citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that state in which he shall be chosen.

Representatives and direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states which may be included within this union, according to their respective numbers, which shall be determined by adding to the whole number of free persons, including those bound to service for a term of years, and excluding Indians not taxed, three fifths of all other Persons. The actual Enumeration shall be made within three years after the first meeting of the Congress of the United States, and within every subsequent term of ten years, in such manner as they shall by law direct. The number of Representatives shall not exceed one for every thirty thousand, but each state shall have at least one Representative; and until such enumeration shall be made, the state of New Hampshire shall be entitled to chuse three, Massachusetts eight, Rhode Island and Providence Plantations one, Connecticut five, New York six, New Jersey four, Pennsylvania eight, Delaware one, Maryland six, Virginia ten, North Carolina five, South Carolina five, and Georgia three.

When vacancies happen in the Representation from any state, the executive authority thereof shall issue writs of election to fill such vacancies.

The House of Representatives shall choose their speaker and other officers; and shall have the sole power of impeachment.

Section 3.

The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each state, chosen by the legislature thereof, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote.

Immediately after they shall be assembled in consequence of the first election, they shall be divided as equally as may be into three classes. The seats of the Senators of the first class shall be vacated at the expiration of the second year, of the second class at the expiration of the fourth year, and the third class at the expiration of the sixth year, so that one third may be chosen every second year; and if vacancies happen by resignation, or otherwise, during the recess of the legislature of any state, the executive thereof may make temporary appointments until the next meeting of the legislature, which shall then fill such vacancies.

No person shall be a Senator who shall not have attained to the age of thirty years, and been nine years a citizen of the United States and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that state for which he shall be chosen.

The Vice President of the United States shall be President of the Senate, but shall have no vote, unless they be equally divided.

The Senate shall choose their other officers, and also a President pro tempore, in the absence of the Vice President, or when he shall exercise the office of President of the United States.

The Senate shall have the sole power to try all impeachments. When sitting for that purpose, they shall be on oath or affirmation. When the President of the United States is tried, the Chief Justice shall preside: And no person shall be convicted without the concurrence of two thirds of the members present.

Judgment in cases of impeachment shall not extend further than to removal from office, and disqualification to hold and enjoy any office of honor, trust or profit under the United States: but the party convicted shall nevertheless be liable and subject to indictment, trial, judgment and punishment, according to law.

Section 4.

The times, places and manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives, shall be prescribed in each state by the legislature thereof; but the Congress may at any time by law make or alter such regulations, except as to the places of choosing Senators.

The Congress shall assemble at least once in every year, and such meeting shall be on the first Monday in December, unless they shall by law appoint a different day.

Section 5.

Each House shall be the judge of the elections, returns and qualifications of its own members, and a majority of each shall constitute a quorum to do business; but a smaller number may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorized to compel the attendance of absent members, in such manner, and under such penalties as each House may provide.

Each House may determine the rules of its proceedings, punish its members for disorderly behavior, and, with the concurrence of two thirds, expel a member.

Each House shall keep a journal of its proceedings, and from time to time publish the same, excepting such parts as may in their judgment require secrecy; and the yeas and nays of the members of either House on any question shall, at the desire of one fifth of those present, be entered on the journal.

Neither House, during the session of Congress, shall, without the consent of the other, adjourn for more than three days, nor to any other place than that in which the two Houses shall be sitting.

Section 6.

The Senators and Representatives shall receive a compensation for their services, to be ascertained by law, and paid out of the treasury of the United States. They shall in all cases, except treason, felony and breach of the peace, be privileged from arrest during their attendance at the session of their respective Houses, and in going to and returning from the same; and for any speech or debate in either House, they shall not be questioned in any other place.

No Senator or Representative shall, during the time for which he was elected, be appointed to any civil office under the authority of the United States, which shall have been created, or the emoluments whereof shall have been increased during such time: and no person holding any office under the United States, shall be a member of either House during his continuance in office.

Section 7.

All bills for raising revenue shall originate in the House of Representatives; but the Senate may propose or concur with amendments as on other Bills.

Every bill which shall have passed the House of Representatives and the Senate, shall, before it become a law, be presented to the President of the United States; if he approve he shall sign it, but if not he shall return it, with his objections to that House in which it shall have originated, who shall enter the objections at large on their journal, and proceed to reconsider it. If after such reconsideration two thirds of that House shall agree to pass the bill, it shall be sent, together with the objections, to the other House, by which it shall likewise be reconsidered, and if approved by two thirds of that House, it shall become a law. But in all such cases the votes of both Houses shall be

determined by yeas and nays, and the names of the persons voting for and against the bill shall be entered on the journal of each House respectively. If any bill shall not be returned by the President within ten days (Sundays excepted) after it shall have been presented to him, the same shall be a law, in like manner as if he had signed it, unless the Congress by their adjournment prevent its return, in which case it shall not be a law.

Every order, resolution, or vote to which the concurrence of the Senate and House of Representatives may be necessary (except on a question of adjournment) shall be presented to the President of the United States; and before the same shall take effect, shall be approved by him, or being disapproved by him, shall be repassed by two thirds of the Senate and House of Representatives, according to the rules and limitations prescribed in the case of a bill.

Section 8.

The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts and excises, to pay the debts and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States; but all duties, imposts and excises shall be uniform throughout the United States;

To borrow money on the credit of the United States;

To regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several states, and with the Indian tribes;

To establish a uniform rule of naturalization, and uniform laws on the subject of bankruptcies throughout the United States;

To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures;

To provide for the punishment of counterfeiting the securities and current coin of the United States;

To establish post offices and post roads;

To promote the progress of science and useful arts, by securing for limited times to authors and inventors the exclusive right to their respective writings and discoveries;

To constitute tribunals inferior to the Supreme Court;

To define and punish piracies and felonies committed on the high seas, and offenses against the law of nations;

To declare war, grant letters of marque and reprisal, and make rules concerning captures on land and water;

To raise and support armies, but no appropriation of money to that use shall be for a longer term than two years;

To provide and maintain a navy;

To make rules for the government and regulation of the land and naval forces;

To provide for calling forth the militia to execute the laws of the union, suppress insurrections and repel invasions;

To provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining, the militia, and for governing such part of them as may be employed in the service of the United States, reserving to the states respectively, the appointment of the officers, and the authority of training the militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress;

To exercise exclusive legislation in all cases whatsoever, over such District (not exceeding ten miles square) as may, by cession of particular states, and the acceptance of Congress, become the seat of the government of the United States, and to exercise like authority over all places purchased by the consent of the legislature of the state in which the same shall be, for the erection of forts, magazines, arsenals, dockyards, and other needful buildings;—And

To make all laws which shall be necessary and proper for carrying into execution the foregoing powers, and all other powers vested by this Constitution in the government of the United States, or in any department or officer thereof.

Section 9.

The migration or importation of such persons as any of the states now existing shall think proper to admit, shall not be prohibited by the Congress prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight, but a tax or duty may be imposed on such importation, not exceeding ten dollars for each person.

The privilege of the writ of habeas corpus shall not be suspended, unless when in cases of rebellion or invasion the public safety may require it.

No bill of attainder or ex post facto Law shall be passed.

No capitation, or other direct, tax shall be laid, unless in proportion to the census or enumeration herein before directed to be taken.

No tax or duty shall be laid on articles exported from any state.

No preference shall be given by any regulation of commerce or revenue to the ports of one state over those of another: nor shall vessels bound to, or from, one state, be obliged to enter, clear or pay duties in another.

No money shall be drawn from the treasury, but in consequence of appropriations made by law; and a regular statement and account of receipts and expenditures of all public money shall be published from time to time.

No title of nobility shall be granted by the United States: and no person holding any office of profit or trust under them, shall, without the consent of the Congress, accept of any present, emolument, office, or title, of any kind whatever, from any king, prince, or foreign state.

Section 10.

No state shall enter into any treaty, alliance, or confederation; grant letters of marque and reprisal; coin money; emit bills of credit; make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts; pass any bill of attainder, ex post facto law, or law impairing the obligation of contracts, or grant any title of nobility.

No state shall, without the consent of the Congress, lay any imposts or duties on imports or exports, except what may be absolutely necessary for executing

its inspection laws: and the net produce of all duties and imposts, laid by any state on imports or exports, shall be for the use of the treasury of the United States; and all such laws shall be subject to the revision and control of the Congress.

No state shall, without the consent of Congress, lay any duty of tonnage, keep troops, or ships of war in time of peace, enter into any agreement or compact with another state, or with a foreign power, or engage in war, unless actually invaded, or in such imminent danger as will not admit of delay.

Article II

Section 1.

The executive power shall be vested in a President of the United States of America. He shall hold his office during the term of four years, and, together with the Vice President, chosen for the same term, be elected, as follows:

Each state shall appoint, in such manner as the Legislature thereof may direct, a number of electors, equal to the whole number of Senators and Representatives to which the State may be entitled in the Congress: but no Senator or Representative, or person holding an office of trust or profit under the United States, shall be appointed an elector.

The electors shall meet in their respective states, and vote by ballot for two persons, of whom one at least shall not be an inhabitant of the same state with themselves. And they shall make a list of all the persons voted for, and of the number of votes for each; which list they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the seat of the government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate. The President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates, and the votes shall then be counted. The person having the greatest number of votes shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of electors appointed; and if there be more than one who have such majority, and have an equal number of votes, then the House of Representatives shall immediately choose by ballot one of them for President; and if no person have a majority, then from the five highest on the list the said House shall in like manner choose the President. But in choosing the President, the votes shall be taken by States, the representation from each state having one vote; A quorum

for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two thirds of the states, and a majority of all the states shall be necessary to a choice. In every case, after the choice of the President, the person having the greatest number of votes of the electors shall be the Vice President. But if there should remain two or more who have equal votes, the Senate shall choose from them by ballot the Vice President.

The Congress may determine the time of choosing the electors, and the day on which they shall give their votes; which day shall be the same throughout the United States.

No person except a natural born citizen, or a citizen of the United States, at the time of the adoption of this Constitution, shall be eligible to the office of President; neither shall any person be eligible to that office who shall not have attained to the age of thirty five years, and been fourteen Years a resident within the United States.

In case of the removal of the President from office, or of his death, resignation, or inability to discharge the powers and duties of the said office, the same shall devolve on the Vice President, and the Congress may by law provide for the case of removal, death, resignation or inability, both of the President and Vice President, declaring what officer shall then act as President, and such officer shall act accordingly, until the disability be removed, or a President shall be elected.

The President shall, at stated times, receive for his services, a compensation, which shall neither be increased nor diminished during the period for which he shall have been elected, and he shall not receive within that period any other emolument from the United States, or any of them.

Before he enter on the execution of his office, he shall take the following oath or affirmation:—"I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will faithfully execute the office of President of the United States, and will to the best of my ability, preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States."

Section 2.

The President shall be commander in chief of the Army and Navy of the United States, and of the militia of the several states, when called into the

actual service of the United States; he may require the opinion, in writing, of the principal officer in each of the executive departments, upon any subject relating to the duties of their respective offices, and he shall have power to grant reprieves and pardons for offenses against the United States, except in cases of impeachment.

He shall have power, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, to make treaties, provided two thirds of the Senators present concur; and he shall nominate, and by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, shall appoint ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls, judges of the Supreme Court, and all other officers of the United States, whose appointments are not herein otherwise provided for, and which shall be established by law: but the Congress may by law vest the appointment of such inferior officers, as they think proper, in the President alone, in the courts of law, or in the heads of departments.

The President shall have power to fill up all vacancies that may happen during the recess of the Senate, by granting commissions which shall expire at the end of their next session.

Section 3.

He shall from time to time give to the Congress information of the state of the union, and recommend to their consideration such measures as he shall judge necessary and expedient; he may, on extraordinary occasions, convene both Houses, or either of them, and in case of disagreement between them, with respect to the time of adjournment, he may adjourn them to such time as he shall think proper; he shall receive ambassadors and other public ministers; he shall take care that the laws be faithfully executed, and shall commission all the officers of the United States.

Section 4.

The President, Vice President and all civil officers of the United States, shall be removed from office on impeachment for, and conviction of, treason, bribery, or other high crimes and misdemeanors.

Article III

Section 1.

The judicial power of the United States, shall be vested in one Supreme Court, and in such inferior courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish. The judges, both of the supreme and inferior courts, shall hold their offices during good behaviour, and shall, at stated times, receive for their services, a compensation, which shall not be diminished during their continuance in office.

Section 2.

The judicial power shall extend to all cases, in law and equity, arising under this Constitution, the laws of the United States, and treaties made, or which shall be made, under their authority;—to all cases affecting ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls;—to all cases of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction;—to controversies to which the United States shall be a party;—to controversies between two or more states;—between a state and citizens of another state;—between citizens of different states;—between citizens of the same state claiming lands under grants of different states, and between a state, or the citizens thereof, and foreign states, citizens or subjects.

In all cases affecting ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls, and those in which a state shall be party, the Supreme Court shall have original jurisdiction. In all the other cases before mentioned, the Supreme Court shall have appellate jurisdiction, both as to law and fact, with such exceptions, and under such regulations as the Congress shall make.

The trial of all crimes, except in cases of impeachment, shall be by jury; and such trial shall be held in the state where the said crimes shall have been committed; but when not committed within any state, the trial shall be at such place or places as the Congress may by law have directed.

Section 3.

Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. No

person shall be convicted of treason unless on the testimony of two witnesses to the same overt act, or on confession in open court.

The Congress shall have power to declare the punishment of treason, but no attainder of treason shall work corruption of blood, or forfeiture except during the life of the person attainted.

Article IV

Section 1.

Full faith and credit shall be given in each state to the public acts, records, and judicial proceedings of every other state. And the Congress may by general laws prescribe the manner in which such acts, records, and proceedings shall be proved, and the effect thereof.

Section 2.

The citizens of each state shall be entitled to all privileges and immunities of citizens in the several states.

A person charged in any state with treason, felony, or other crime, who shall flee from justice, and be found in another state, shall on demand of the executive authority of the state from which he fled, be delivered up, to be removed to the state having jurisdiction of the crime.

No person held to service or labor in one state, under the laws thereof, escaping into another, shall, in consequence of any law or regulation therein, be discharged from such service or labor, but shall be delivered up on claim of the party to whom such service or labor may be due.

Section 3.

New states may be admitted by the Congress into this union; but no new states shall be formed or erected within the jurisdiction of any other state; nor any state be formed by the junction of two or more states, or parts of states, without the consent of the legislatures of the states concerned as well as of the Congress.

The Congress shall have power to dispose of and make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to prejudice any claims of the United States, or of any particular state.

Section 4.

The United States shall guarantee to every state in this union a republican form of government, and shall protect each of them against invasion; and on application of the legislature, or of the executive (when the legislature cannot be convened) against domestic violence.

Article V

The Congress, whenever two thirds of both houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose amendments to this Constitution, or, on the application of the legislatures of two thirds of the several states, shall call a convention for proposing amendments, which, in either case, shall be valid to all intents and purposes, as part of this Constitution, when ratified by the legislatures of three fourths of the several states, or by conventions in three fourths thereof, as the one or the other mode of ratification may be proposed by the Congress; provided that no amendment which may be made prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight shall in any manner affect the first and fourth clauses in the ninth section of the first article; and that no state, without its consent, shall be deprived of its equal suffrage in the Senate.

Article VI

All debts contracted and engagements entered into, before the adoption of this Constitution, shall be as valid against the United States under this Constitution, as under the Confederation.

This Constitution, and the laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land; and the judges in every state shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding.

The Senators and Representatives before mentioned, and the members of the several state legislatures, and all executive and judicial officers, both of the United States and of the several states, shall be bound by oath or affirmation, to support this Constitution; but no religious test shall ever be required as a qualification to any office or public trust under the United States.

Article VII

The ratification of the conventions of nine states, shall be sufficient for the establishment of this Constitution between the states so ratifying the same.

Signers

Done in convention by the unanimous consent of the states present the seventeenth day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty seven and of the independence of the United States of America the twelfth.

In witness whereof We have hereunto subscribed our Names,

G. Washington—Presidt. and deputy from Virginia

New Hampshire: John Langdon, Nicholas Gilman

Massachusetts: Nathaniel Gorham, Rufus King

Connecticut: Wm: Saml. Johnson, Roger Sherman

New York: Alexander Hamilton

New Jersey: Wil: Livingston, David Brearly, Wm. Paterson, Jona: Dayton

Pennsylvania: B. Franklin, Thomas Mifflin, Robt. Morris, Geo. Clymer, Thos. FitzSimons, Jared Ingersoll, James Wilson, Gouv Morris

Delaware: Geo: Read, Gunning Bedford jun, John Dickinson, Richard Bassett, Jaco: Broom

Maryland: James McHenry, Dan of St Thos. Jenifer, Danl Carroll

Virginia: John Blair—, James Madison Jr.

North Carolina: Wm. Blount, Richd. Dobbs Spaight, Hu Williamson

*South Carolina: J. Rutledge, Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, Charles Pinckney,
Pierce Butler*

Georgia: William Few, Abr Baldwin

Chapter 14

“A Bill of Rights is what the people are entitled to against every government on Earth . . . and what no just government should refuse.”
—Thomas Jefferson in a Letter to James Madison, Paris, Dec. 20, 1787

Bill of Rights

Amendment I

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

Amendment II

A well regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed.

Amendment III

No soldier shall, in time of peace be quartered in any house, without the consent of the owner, nor in time of war, but in a manner to be prescribed by law.

Amendment IV

The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated, and no warrants shall issue, but upon probable cause, supported by oath or affirmation, and particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be seized.

Amendment V

No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a grand jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the militia, when in actual service in time of war or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offense to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation.

Amendment VI

In all criminal prosecutions, the accused shall enjoy the right to a speedy and public trial, by an impartial jury of the state and district wherein the crime shall have been committed, which district shall have been previously ascertained by law, and to be informed of the nature and cause of the accusation; to be confronted with the witnesses against him; to have compulsory process for obtaining witnesses in his favor, and to have the assistance of counsel for his defense.

Amendment VII

In suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury, shall be otherwise reexamined in any court of the United States, than according to the rules of the common law.

Amendment VIII

Excessive bail shall not be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishments inflicted.

Amendment IX

The enumeration in the Constitution, of certain rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people.

Amendment X

The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the states, are reserved to the states respectively, or to the people.

Amendment XI

The judicial power of the United States shall not be construed to extend to any suit in law or equity, commenced or prosecuted against one of the United States by citizens of another state, or by citizens or subjects of any foreign state.

Amendment XII

The electors shall meet in their respective states and vote by ballot for President and Vice-President, one of whom, at least, shall not be an inhabitant of the same state with themselves; they shall name in their ballots the person voted for as President, and in distinct ballots the person voted for as Vice-President, and they shall make distinct lists of all persons voted for as President, and of all persons voted for as Vice-President, and of the number of votes for each, which lists they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the seat of the government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate;—The President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates and the votes shall then be counted;—the person having the greatest number of votes for President, shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of electors appointed; and if no person have such majority, then from the persons having the highest numbers not exceeding three on the list of those voted for as President, the House of Representatives shall choose immediately,

by ballot, the President. But in choosing the President, the votes shall be taken by states, the representation from each state having one vote; a quorum for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two-thirds of the states, and a majority of all the states shall be necessary to a choice. And if the House of Representatives shall not choose a President whenever the right of choice shall devolve upon them, before the fourth day of March next following, then the Vice-President shall act as President, as in the case of the death or other constitutional disability of the President. The person having the greatest number of votes as Vice-President, shall be the Vice-President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of electors appointed, and if no person have a majority, then from the two highest numbers on the list, the Senate shall choose the Vice-President; a quorum for the purpose shall consist of two-thirds of the whole number of Senators, and a majority of the whole number shall be necessary to a choice. But no person constitutionally ineligible to the office of President shall be eligible to that of Vice-President of the United States.

Amendment XIII

Section 1.

Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction.

Section 2.

Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Amendment XIV

Section 1.

All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the state wherein they reside. No state shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall any state deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.

Section 2.

Representatives shall be apportioned among the several states according to their respective numbers, counting the whole number of persons in each state, excluding Indians not taxed. But when the right to vote at any election for the choice of electors for President and Vice President of the United States, Representatives in Congress, the executive and judicial officers of a state, or the members of the legislature thereof, is denied to any of the male inhabitants of such state, being twenty-one years of age, and citizens of the United States, or in any way abridged, except for participation in rebellion, or other crime, the basis of representation therein shall be reduced in the proportion which the number of such male citizens shall bear to the whole number of male citizens twenty-one years of age in such state.

Section 3.

No person shall be a Senator or Representative in Congress, or elector of President and Vice President, or hold any office, civil or military, under the United States, or under any state, who, having previously taken an oath, as a member of Congress, or as an officer of the United States, or as a member of any state legislature, or as an executive or judicial officer of any state, to support the Constitution of the United States, shall have engaged in insurrection or rebellion against the same, or given aid or comfort to the enemies thereof. But Congress may by a vote of two-thirds of each House, remove such disability.

Section 4.

The validity of the public debt of the United States, authorized by law, including debts incurred for payment of pensions and bounties for services in suppressing insurrection or rebellion, shall not be questioned. But neither the United States nor any state shall assume or pay any debt or obligation incurred in aid of insurrection or rebellion against the United States, or any claim for the loss or emancipation of any slave; but all such debts, obligations and claims shall be held illegal and void.

Section 5.

The Congress shall have power to enforce, by appropriate legislation, the provisions of this article.

Amendment XV

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any state on account of race, color, or previous condition of servitude.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Amendment XVI

The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census or enumeration.

Amendment XVII

The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each state, elected by the people thereof, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote. The electors in each state shall have the qualifications requisite for electors of the most numerous branch of the state legislatures.

When vacancies happen in the representation of any state in the Senate, the executive authority of such state shall issue writs of election to fill such vacancies: Provided, that the legislature of any state may empower the executive thereof to make temporary appointments until the people fill the vacancies by election as the legislature may direct.

This amendment shall not be so construed as to affect the election or term of any Senator chosen before it becomes valid as part of the Constitution.

Amendment XVIII

Section 1.

After one year from the ratification of this article the manufacture, sale, or transportation of intoxicating liquors within, the importation thereof into, or the exportation thereof from the United States and all territory subject to the jurisdiction thereof for beverage purposes is hereby prohibited.

Section 2.

The Congress and the several states shall have concurrent power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Section 3.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of the several states, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the states by the Congress.

Amendment XIX

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any state on account of sex.

Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Amendment XX

Section 1.

The terms of the President and Vice President shall end at noon on the 20th day of January, and the terms of Senators and Representatives at noon on the 3d day of January, of the years in which such terms would have ended if this article had not been ratified; and the terms of their successors shall then begin.

Section 2.

The Congress shall assemble at least once in every year, and such meeting shall begin at noon on the 3d day of January, unless they shall by law appoint a different day.

Section 3.

If, at the time fixed for the beginning of the term of the President, the President elect shall have died, the Vice President elect shall become President. If a President shall not have been chosen before the time fixed for the beginning of his term, or if the President elect shall have failed to qualify, then the Vice President elect shall act as President until a President shall have qualified; and the Congress may by law provide for the case wherein neither a President elect nor a Vice President elect shall have qualified, declaring who shall then act as President, or the manner in which one who is to act shall be selected, and such person shall act accordingly until a President or Vice President shall have qualified.

Section 4.

The Congress may by law provide for the case of the death of any of the persons from whom the House of Representatives may choose a President whenever the right of choice shall have devolved upon them, and for the case of the death of any of the persons from whom the Senate may choose a Vice President whenever the right of choice shall have devolved upon them.

Section 5.

Sections 1 and 2 shall take effect on the 15th day of October following the ratification of this article.

Section 6.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several states within seven years from the date of its submission.

Amendment XXI

Section 1.

The eighteenth article of amendment to the Constitution of the United States is hereby repealed.

Section 2.

The transportation or importation into any state, territory, or possession of the United States for delivery or use therein of intoxicating liquors, in violation of the laws thereof, is hereby prohibited.

Section 3.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by conventions in the several states, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the states by the Congress.

Amendment XXII

Section 1.

No person shall be elected to the office of the President more than twice, and no person who has held the office of President, or acted as President, for more than two years of a term to which some other person was elected President shall be elected to the office of the President more than once. But this article shall not apply to any person holding the office of President when this article was proposed by the Congress, and shall not prevent any person who may be holding the office of President, or acting as President, during the term within which this article becomes operative from holding the office of President or acting as President during the remainder of such term.

Section 2.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several states within seven years from the date of its submission to the states by the Congress.

Amendment XXIII

Section 1.

The District constituting the seat of government of the United States shall appoint in such manner as the Congress may direct:

A number of electors of President and Vice President equal to the whole number of Senators and Representatives in Congress to which the District would be entitled if it were a state, but in no event more than the least populous state; they shall be in addition to those appointed by the states, but they shall be considered, for the purposes of the election of President and Vice President, to be electors appointed by a state; and they shall meet in the District and perform such duties as provided by the twelfth article of amendment.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Amendment XXIV

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote in any primary or other election for President or Vice President, for electors for President or Vice President, or for Senator or Representative in Congress, shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or any state by reason of failure to pay any poll tax or other tax.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Amendment XXV

Section 1.

In case of the removal of the President from office or of his death or resignation, the Vice President shall become President.

Section 2.

Whenever there is a vacancy in the office of the Vice President, the President shall nominate a Vice President who shall take office upon confirmation by a majority vote of both Houses of Congress.

Section 3.

Whenever the President transmits to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives his written declaration that he is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, and until he transmits to them a written declaration to the contrary, such powers and duties shall be discharged by the Vice President as Acting President.

Section 4.

Whenever the Vice President and a majority of either the principal officers of the executive departments or of such other body as Congress may by law provide, transmit to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives their written declaration that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, the Vice President shall immediately assume the powers and duties of the office as Acting President.

Thereafter, when the President transmits to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives his written declaration that no inability exists, he shall resume the powers and duties of his office unless the Vice President and a majority of either the principal officers of the executive department or of such other body as Congress may by law provide, transmit within four days to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives their written declaration that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office. Thereupon Congress shall decide the issue, assembling within forty-eight hours

for that purpose if not in session. If the Congress, within twenty-one days after receipt of the latter written declaration, or, if Congress is not in session, within twenty-one days after Congress is required to assemble, determines by two-thirds vote of both Houses that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, the Vice President shall continue to discharge the same as Acting President; otherwise, the President shall resume the powers and duties of his office.

Amendment XXVI

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States, who are 18 years of age or older, to vote, shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or any state on account of age.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have the power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Amendment XXVII

No law, varying the compensation for the services of the Senators and Representatives, shall take effect, until an election of Representatives shall have intervened.

Chapter 15

THE STATES INVOCATIONS TO GOD, AND THEIR PREAMBLES TO THEIR ORDAINING RECOGNITION AND ADOPTION TO IT'S DECLARATION, OF THE U.S. CONSTITUTION

Alabama

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Alabama, in order to establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, invoking the favor and guidance of **Almighty God**, do ordain and establish the following Constitution and form of government for the State of Alabama:

Alaska

Preamble:

We the people of Alaska, grateful to **God** and to those who founded our nation and pioneered this great land, in order to secure and transmit to succeeding generations our heritage of political, civil, and religious liberty within the Union of States, do ordain and establish this constitution for the State of Alaska.

Arizona

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Arizona, grateful to **Almighty God** for our liberties, do ordain this Constitution.

Arkansas

Preamble:

We, the People of the State of Arkansas, grateful to **Almighty God** for the privilege of choosing our own form of government; for our civil and religious liberty; and desiring to perpetuate its blessings, and secure the same to our selves and posterity; do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Article 2, Section 24:

All men have a natural and indefeasible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences;

Article 19:

No person who denies the being of a **God** shall hold any office in the civil departments of this State, nor be competent to testify as a witness in any Court.

California

Preamble:

We, the People of the State of California, grateful to **Almighty God** for our freedom, in order to secure and perpetuate its blessings, do establish this Constitution.

Colorado

Preamble:

We, the people of Colorado, with profound reverence for the **Supreme Ruler of the Universe**, in order to form a more independent and perfect government; establish justice; insure tranquillity; provide for the common

defense; promote the general welfare and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this constitution for the “State of Colorado”.

Connecticut

Preamble:

The People of Connecticut acknowledging with gratitude, the good providence of **God**, in having permitted them to enjoy a free government; do, in order more effectually to define, secure, and perpetuate the liberties, rights and privileges which they have derived from their ancestors; hereby, after a careful consideration and revision, ordain and establish the following constitution and form of civil government.

Delaware

Preamble:

Through **Divine goodness**, all men have by nature the rights of worshiping and serving their **Creator** according to the dictates of their consciences, of enjoying and defending life and liberty, of acquiring and protecting reputation and property, and in general of obtaining objects suitable to their condition, without injury by one to another; and as these rights are essential to their welfare, for due exercise thereof, power is inherent in them; and therefore all just authority in the institutions of political society is derived from the people, and established with their consent, to advance their happiness; and they may for this end, as circumstances require, from time to time, alter their Constitution of government.

Article 1, Section 1:

Although it is the duty of all men frequently to assemble together for the public worship of **Almighty God**; and piety and morality, on which the prosperity of communities depends, are hereby promoted; yet no man shall or ought to be compelled to attend any religious worship, to contribute to the erection or support of any place of worship, or to the maintenance of any ministry, against his own free will and consent;

Florida

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Florida, being grateful to **Almighty God** for our constitutional liberty, in order to secure its benefits, perfect our government, insure domestic tranquility, maintain public order, and guarantee equal civil and political rights to all, do ordain and establish this constitution.

Georgia

Preamble:

To perpetuate the principles of free government, insure justice to all, preserve peace, promote the interest and happiness of the citizen and of the family, and transmit to posterity the enjoyment of liberty, we the people of Georgia, relying upon the protection and guidance of **Almighty God**, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Hawaii

Preamble:

We, the people of Hawaii, grateful for **Divine Guidance**, and mindful of our Hawaiian heritage and uniqueness as an island State, dedicate our efforts to fulfill the philosophy decreed by the Hawaii State motto, “Ua mau ke ea o ka aina i ka pono.”

Article 7, Section 13:

Bonds issued by or on behalf of the State or by any political subdivision to meet appropriations for any fiscal period in anticipation of the collection of revenues for such period or to meet casual deficits or failures of revenue, if required to be paid within one year, and bonds issued by or on behalf of the State to suppress insurrection, to repel invasion, to defend the State in war or to meet emergencies caused by disaster or act of **God**.

Idaho

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Idaho, grateful to **Almighty God** for our freedom, to secure its blessings and promote our common welfare do establish this Constitution.

Illinois

Preamble:

We, the People of the State of Illinois—grateful to **Almighty God** for the civil, political and religious liberty which **He** has permitted us to enjoy and seeking **His** blessing upon our endeavors—in order to provide for the health, safety and welfare of the people; maintain a representative and orderly government; eliminate poverty and inequality; assure legal, social and economic justice; provide opportunity for the fullest development of the individual; insure domestic tranquility; provide for the common defense; and secure the blessings of freedom and liberty to ourselves and our posterity—do ordain and establish this Constitution for the State of Illinois.

Indiana

Preamble:

TO THE END, that justice be established, public order maintained, and liberty perpetuated; WE, the People of the State of Indiana, grateful to **ALMIGHTY GOD** for the free exercise of the right to choose our own form of government, do ordain this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 1:

WE DECLARE, That all people are created equal; that they are endowed by their **CREATOR** with certain inalienable rights;

Article 1, Section 2:

All people shall be secured in the natural right to worship **ALMIGHTY GOD**, according to the dictates of their own consciences.

Iowa

Preamble:

WE THE PEOPLE OF THE STATE OF IOWA, grateful to the **Supreme Being** for the blessings hitherto enjoyed, and feeling our dependence on **Him** for a continuation of those blessings, do ordain and establish a free and independent government, by the name of the State of Iowa, the boundaries whereof shall be as follows:

Kansas

Preamble:

We, the people of Kansas, grateful to **Almighty God** for our civil and religious privileges, in order to insure the full enjoyment of our rights as American citizens, do ordain and establish this constitution of the state of Kansas, with the following boundaries, to wit:

Bill of Rights, Section 7:

The right to worship **God** according to the dictates of conscience shall never be infringed;

Kentucky

Preamble:

We, the people of the Commonwealth of Kentucky, grateful to **Almighty God** for the civil, political and religious liberties we enjoy, and invoking the continuance of these blessings, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Section 1, Clause 2:

The right of worshipping **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their consciences.

Louisiana

Preamble:

We, the people of Louisiana, grateful to **Almighty God** for the civil, political, economic, and religious liberties we enjoy, and desiring to

protect individual rights to life, liberty, and property; afford opportunity for the fullest development of the individual; assure equality of rights; promote the health, safety, education, and welfare of the people; maintain a representative and orderly government; ensure domestic tranquility; provide for the common defense; and secure the blessings of freedom and justice to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this constitution.

Article 10, Section 30, oath of office:

“. . . so help me **God**.”

Maine

Preamble:

We the people of Maine, in order to establish justice, insure tranquility, provide for our mutual defense, promote our common welfare, and secure to ourselves and our posterity the blessings of liberty, acknowledging with grateful hearts the goodness of the **Sovereign Ruler of the Universe** in affording us an opportunity, so favorable to the design; and, imploring **God**'s aid and direction in its accomplishment, do agree to form ourselves into a free and independent State, by the style and title of the State of Maine and do ordain and establish the following Constitution for the government of the same.

Article 1, Section 3:

All individuals have a natural and unalienable right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences, and no person shall be hurt, molested or restrained in that person's liberty or estate for worshipping **God** in the manner and season most agreeable to the dictates of that person's own conscience, nor for that person's religious professions or sentiments, provided that that person does not disturb the public peace, nor obstruct others in their religious worship;

Maryland

Preamble:

We, the People of the State of Maryland, grateful to **Almighty God** for our civil and religious liberty, and taking into our serious consideration

the best means of establishing a good Constitution in this State for the sure foundation and more permanent security thereof, declare:

Declaration of Rights, Article 36:

That as it is the duty of every man to worship **God** in such manner as he thinks most acceptable to **Him**, all persons are equally entitled to protection in their religious liberty; . . . nor shall any person, otherwise competent, be deemed incompetent as a witness, or juror, on account of his religious belief; provided, he believes in the existence of **God**, and that under **His** dispensation such person will be held morally accountable for his acts, and be rewarded or punished therefor either in this world or in the world to come.

Nothing shall prohibit or require the making reference to belief in, reliance upon, or invoking the aid of **God** or a **Supreme Being** in any governmental or public document, proceeding, activity, ceremony, school, institution, or place.

Declaration of Rights, Article 37:

That no religious test ought ever to be required as a qualification for any office of profit or trust in this State, other than a declaration of belief in the existence of **God**; nor shall the Legislature prescribe any other oath of office than the oath prescribed by this Constitution.

Declaration of Rights, Article 39:

That the manner of administering an oath or affirmation to any person, ought to be such as those of the religious persuasion, profession, or denomination, of which he is a member, generally esteem the most effectual confirmation by the attestation of the **Divine Being**.

Massachusetts

Preamble:

We, therefore, the people of Massachusetts, acknowledging, with grateful hearts, the goodness of the great **Legislator of the universe**, in affording us, in the course of **His** providence, an opportunity, deliberately and peaceably, without fraud, violence or surprise, of entering into an original, explicit, and solemn compact with each other; and of forming

a new constitution of civil government, for ourselves and posterity; and devoutly imploring **His** direction in so interesting a design, do agree upon, ordain and establish the following Declaration of Rights, and Frame of Government, as the Constitution of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

Part 1, Article 2:

It is the right as well as the duty of all men in society, publicly, and at stated seasons to worship the **Supreme Being**, the great **Creator and Preserver of the universe**. And no subject shall be hurt, molested, or restrained, in his person, liberty, or estate, for worshipping **God** in the manner and season most agreeable to the dictates of his own conscience;

Chapter 5, Section 1, Article 1:

Whereas our wise and pious ancestors, so early as the year one thousand six hundred and thirty-six, laid the foundation of Harvard College, in which university many persons of great eminence have, by the blessing of **God**, been initiated in those arts and sciences, which qualified them for public employments, both in church and state: and whereas the encouragement of arts and sciences, and all good literature, tends to the honor of **God**, the advantage of the Christian religion, and the great benefit of this and the other United States of America . . .

Michigan

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Michigan, grateful to **Almighty God** for the blessings of freedom, and earnestly desiring to secure these blessings undiminished to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this constitution.

Article 1, Section 4:

Every person shall be at liberty to worship **God** according to the dictates of his own conscience.

Minnesota

Preamble:

We, the people of the state of Minnesota, grateful to **God** for our civil and religious liberty, and desiring to perpetuate its blessings and secure the same to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 16:

The right of every man to worship **God** according to the dictates of his own conscience shall never be infringed;

Mississippi

Preamble:

We, the people of Mississippi in convention assembled, grateful to **Almighty God**, and invoking **his** blessing on our work, do ordain and establish this constitution.

Missouri

Preamble:

We the people of Missouri, with profound reverence for the **Supreme Ruler of the Universe**, and grateful for **His** goodness, do establish this constitution for the better government of the state.

Article 1, Section 5:

That all men have a natural and infeasible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences;

Montana

Preamble:

We the people of Montana grateful to **God** for the quiet beauty of our state, the grandeur of our mountains, the vastness of our rolling plains, and desiring to improve the quality of life, equality of opportunity and to secure the blessings of liberty for this and future generations do ordain and establish this constitution.

Nebraska

Preamble:

We, the people, grateful to **Almighty God** for our freedom, do ordain and establish the following declaration of rights and frame of government, as the Constitution of the State of Nebraska.

Article 1, Section 4:

All persons have a natural and indefeasible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences.

Nevada

Preamble:

We the people of the State of Nevada Grateful to **Almighty God** for our freedom in order to secure its blessings, insure domestic tranquility, and form a more perfect Government, do establish this Constitution.

New Hampshire

Part 1, Article 5:

Every individual has a natural and unalienable right to worship **God** according to the dictates of his own conscience, and reason; and no subject shall be hurt, molested, or restrained, in his person, liberty, or estate, for worshipping **God** in the manner and season most agreeable to the dictates of his own conscience;

New Jersey

Preface:

. . . in the year of our **Lord** one thousand nine hundred and forty-seven.

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of New Jersey, grateful to **Almighty God** for the civil and religious liberty which **He** hath so long permitted us to enjoy, and looking to **Him** for a blessing upon our endeavors to secure and transmit the same unimpaired to succeeding generations, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 3:

No person shall be deprived of the inestimable privilege of worshipping **Almighty God** in a manner agreeable to the dictates of his own conscience;

Article 8, Section 2:

Nor shall anything in this paragraph contained apply to the creation of any debts or liabilities for purposes of war, or to repel invasion, or to suppress insurrection or to meet an emergency caused by disaster or act of **God**.

New Mexico

Preamble:

We, the people of New Mexico, grateful to **Almighty God** for the blessings of liberty, in order to secure the advantages of a state government, do ordain and establish this constitution.

Article 2, Section 11:

Every man shall be free to worship **God** according to the dictates of his own conscience, and no person shall ever be molested or denied any civil or political right or privilege on account of his religious opinion or mode of religious worship.

New York

Preamble:

We The People of the State of New York, grateful to **Almighty God** for our Freedom, in order to secure its blessings, DO ESTABLISH THIS CONSTITUTION.

North Carolina

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of North Carolina, grateful to **Almighty God**, the **Sovereign Ruler of Nations**, for the preservation of the American Union and the existence of our civil, political and religious liberties, and acknowledging our dependence upon **Him** for the continuance of those blessings to us and our posterity, do, for the more certain security thereof and for the better government of this State, ordain and establish this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 1:

We hold it to be self-evident that all persons are created equal; that they are endowed by their **Creator** with certain inalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty, the enjoyment of the fruits of their own labor, and the pursuit of happiness.

Article 1, Section 13:

All persons have a natural and inalienable right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences, and no human authority shall, in any case whatever, control or interfere with the rights of conscience.

North Dakota

Preamble:

We, the people of North Dakota, grateful to **Almighty God** for the blessings of civil and religious liberty, do ordain and establish this constitution.

Ohio

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Ohio, grateful to **Almighty God** for our freedom, to secure its blessings and promote our common welfare, do establish this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 7:

All men have a natural and indefensible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own conscience.

Oklahoma

Preamble:

Invoking the guidance of **Almighty God**, in order to secure and perpetuate the blessing of liberty; to secure just and rightful government; to promote our mutual welfare and happiness, we, the people of the State of Oklahoma, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Oregon

Article 1, Section 2:

All men shall be secure in the Natural right, to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences.

Pennsylvania

Preamble:

WE, the people of the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, grateful to **Almighty God** for the blessings of civil and religious liberty, and humbly invoking **His** guidance, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 3:

All men have a natural and infeasible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences;

Article 1, Section 4:

No person who acknowledges the being of a **God** and a future state of rewards and punishments shall, on account of his religious sentiments, be disqualified to hold any office or place of trust or profit under this Commonwealth.

Rhode Island

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, grateful to **Almighty God** for the civil and religious liberty which **He** hath so long permitted us to enjoy, and looking to **Him** for a blessing upon our endeavors to secure and to transmit the same, unimpaired, to succeeding generations, do ordain and establish this Constitution of government.

Article 1, Section 3:

Whereas **Almighty God** hath created the mind free; . . . and that every person shall be free to worship **God** according to the dictates of such person's conscience, and to profess and by argument to maintain such person's opinion in matters of religion;

South Carolina

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of South Carolina, in Convention assembled, grateful to **God** for our liberties, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the preservation and perpetuation of the same.

South Dakota

Preamble:

We, the people of South Dakota, grateful to **Almighty God** for our civil and religious liberties, in order to form a more perfect and independent government, establish justice, insure tranquillity, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare and preserve to ourselves and to our posterity the blessings of liberty, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the state of South Dakota.

Article 3:

The right to worship **God** according to the dictates of conscience shall never be infringed.

Article 21, Section 1:

Properly divided between the upper and lower edges of the circle shall appear the legend, "Under **God** the People Rule" which shall be the motto of the state of South Dakota.

Tennessee

Article 1, Section 2:

That all men have a natural and infeasible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own conscience;

Article 9, Section 1:

Whereas ministers of the Gospel are by their profession, dedicated to **God** and the care of souls, and ought not to be diverted from the great duties of their functions; therefore, no minister of the Gospel, or priest of any denomination whatever, shall be eligible to a seat in either House of the Legislature.

Article 9, Section 2:

No person who denies the being of **God**, or a future state of rewards and punishments, shall hold any office in the civil department of this state.

Texas

Preamble:

Humbly invoking the blessings of **Almighty God**, the people of the State of Texas, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Article 1, Section 6:

All men have a natural and infeasible right to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of their own consciences.

Utah

Preamble:

Grateful to **Almighty God** for life and liberty, we, the people of Utah, in order to secure and perpetuate the principles of free government, do ordain and establish this CONSTITUTION.

Vermont

Chapter 1, Article 3:

That all persons have a natural and unalienable right, to worship **Almighty God**, according to the dictates of their own consciences and understandings, as in their opinion shall be regulated by the word of **God**; . . . Nevertheless, every sect or denomination of Christians ought to observe the sabbath or **Lord's** day, and keep up some sort of religious worship, which to them shall seem most agreeable to the revealed will of **God**.

Virginia

Article 1, Section 17:

That religion or the duty which we owe to our **Creator**, and the manner of discharging it, can be directed only by reason and conviction, not by force or violence;

Washington

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Washington, grateful to the **Supreme Ruler of the Universe** for our liberties, do ordain this constitution.

West Virginia

Preamble:

Since through **Divine Providence** we enjoy the blessings of civil, political and religious liberty, we, the people of West Virginia, in and through the provisions of this Constitution, reaffirm our faith in and constant reliance upon **God** and seek diligently to promote, preserve and perpetuate good government in the state of West Virginia for the common welfare, freedom and security of ourselves and our posterity.

Wisconsin

Preamble:

We, the people of Wisconsin, grateful to **Almighty God** for our freedom, in order to secure its blessings, form a more perfect government, insure domestic tranquility and promote the general welfare, do establish this constitution.

Article 1, Section 18:

The right of every person to worship **Almighty God** according to the dictates of conscience shall never be infringed;

Wyoming

Preamble:

We, the people of the State of Wyoming, grateful to **God** for our civil, political and religious liberties, and desiring to secure them to ourselves and perpetuate them to our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution.

Guam—Organic Act

Subchapter 3, Section 1423d, oath of office:

I solemnly swear (or affirm) in the presence of **Almighty God** that I will well and faithfully support the Constitution of the United States . . .

Puerto Rico

Preamble:

We, the people of Puerto Rico, in order to organize ourselves politically on a fully democratic basis, to promote the general welfare, and to secure for ourselves and our posterity the complete enjoyment of human rights, placing our trust in **Almighty God**, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the commonwealth which, in the exercise of our natural rights, we now create within our union with the United States of America.

Notes

The above excerpts illustrate some interesting points:

- In almost all cases, states mention God in the preambles to their constitutions. Only a few do not. New Hampshire, Vermont, and Virginia do not have preambles. Tennessee's only mentions "Lord" in the context of dates. Oregon's preamble is decidedly neutral.
- The use of the term "in the year of our Lord" is very common.
- Many states mention God in sections that refer to religious freedom, but many of those refer to "Almighty God," which, by all objective standards, is an endorsement of the Judeo-Christian-Islamic deity (several of the religious freedom sections mention Christianity specifically).
- A handful of states have provisions that deny elective office to anyone who does not believe in God. Some also prohibit non-believers from serving as witnesses in trials.
- The oaths of office codified in the various constitutions often include the closing statement, "So help me God." Several states allow an alternate statement such as "Under the pains and penalties of perjury." Several do not allow an alternate closing, and several have no such closing whatever.

Specific Denials

It may surprise you (or perhaps not) to learn that some state constitutions specifically deny certain civil privileges to non-believers. As mentioned in the notes above, the restrictions include both denial to hold office and denial to serve as a witness in a trial. The ability of the state to deny elected office to a non-believer be that person an Atheist, Agnostic, Humanist, Buddhist, Hindu, or any number of non-Abrahamic religions, is questionable from a national constitutional aspect. The point may be moot, however—for a non-believer to have a case against a state, he would have to be denied the ability to appear on the ballot, or be denied the office once having been elected. In some of these states, because of the religious demographics, it is entirely likely that a non-believer would have a hard time getting on a ballot, let alone elected, in the first place.

The inability of a non-believer to be a witness in a trial, however, is something that could happen on any particular day and could have a meaningful effect on an ongoing trial. If a witness is not allowed to testify because her testimony is irrelevant, the witness is incompetent, or the testimony could be prejudicial, then there are solid, legal reasons to disallow the testimony. If a witness is rejected solely based on her disbelief in a specific deity, the side attempting to call the witness would be quite right to challenge the state constitution on 1st Amendment grounds.

Arkansas

Article 19, Section 1 (Denial of Office, Denial as Witness):

No person who denies the being of a God shall hold any office in the civil departments of this State, nor be competent to testify as a witness in any Court.

Maryland

Article 36 (Denial as Witness):

. . . nor shall any person, otherwise competent, be deemed incompetent as a witness, or juror, on account of his religious belief; provided, he believes in the existence of God, and that under His dispensation such person will be held morally accountable for his acts, and be rewarded or punished therefor either in this world or in the world to come.

Article 37 (Denial of Office):

That no religious test ought ever to be required as a qualification for any office of profit or trust in this State, other than a declaration of belief in the existence of God; nor shall the Legislature prescribe any other oath of office than the oath prescribed by this Constitution.

Mississippi

Article 14, Section 265 (Denial of Office):

No person who denies the existence of a Supreme Being shall hold any office in this state.

North Carolina

Article 6, Section 8 (Denial of Office):

The following persons shall be disqualified for office:

First, any person who shall deny the being of Almighty God.

Pennsylvania

Article 1, Section 4 (Denial of Office):

No person who acknowledges the being of a God and a future state of rewards and punishments shall, on account of his religious sentiments, be disqualified to hold any office or place of trust or profit under this Commonwealth.

(This section specifies that someone who acknowledges God cannot be denied office; conversely, anyone who does deny God *can* be, rather than *shall* be, denied office. The restriction is not as concrete as other denials of office.)

South Carolina

Article 6, Section 2 (Denial of Office):

No person who denies the existence of the Supreme Being shall hold any office under this Constitution.

Tennessee

Article 9, Section 2 (Denial of Office):

No person who denies the being of God, or a future state of rewards and punishments, shall hold any office in the civil department of this state.

(Note that Article 9, Section 1 denies office to any “minister of the Gospel, or priest of any denomination.”)

Texas

Article 1, Section 4 (Denial of Office):

No religious test shall ever be required as a qualification to any office, or public trust, in this State; nor shall anyone be excluded from holding office on account of his religious sentiments, provided he acknowledge the existence of a Supreme Being.

AND IF ANY OF THIS OFFENDS YOU, GOOD; IT'S A FREE COUNTRY, GET THERAPY!

IN GOD WE TRUST



“If we American people ever allow monopoly banking to control the issue of currency, first by inflation and then by deflation, these banks and bureaucracies that will grow up around them will deprive we the people of all our property until our children will wake up homeless on the continent which God gave us for stewardship.” *Thomas Jefferson*

(For further insight and an even greater understanding of the work provided within the body of this report please see the movie “THRIVE” for free at [youtube.com](https://www.youtube.com))

Chapter 16

An open letter from a Soldier: To the Military and My Brothers and Sisters In-Arms.

A Soldier~

FORMER U.S. ARMY PSYOP SPECIALIST

Is using your nationally acquired education and social civil stature in the United States of America to enter into a courtroom or political office to attack the U.S. Constitution an act of treason?

“No man is entitled to the blessings of freedom unless he be vigilant in its preservation.”—General Douglas MacArthur

I am writing this letter to you, my colleagues and my countrymen after 12 years of military service to both this country and your families. I am also writing out of the love and gratitude in my heart that I have for those great men under the unwavering leadership of our country’s first general of war and 1st president of these great United States of America; the Founding Father of our country, General, and President, George Washington.

I am writing to ask the simple question to my colleagues, my countrymen, my Unit, my brothers, my sisters, and finally all of my friends here in both the military and all of the United States of America,

Why are we not filing for a redress of grievance as a single U.S. military Unit since the U.S. Constitution has been attacked?? and Why are we not filing for warrants of arrests and screaming at the top of our God fearing lungs for warrants of arrest to be filed and moving to make arrests military wide in the name of treason against all who have attacked at the very heart of this nations spiritual life force and the very document that we have sworn in the name of God Almighty to protect???

In 2005 the ACLU took the U.S. Constitution to court and argued until they were blue in the face, insisting that the “Separation between Church and State” meant that the institute of our Founding Fathers Government means, as written, that the Government cannot recognize any religion and therefore are not to recognize or participate in any religious practices. Yet the fact that it was set up in exactly the opposite way by the Founding Fathers themselves 235 plus years ago would clearly dictate otherwise.

Amendment I

First Amendment of the US Constitution:

“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.”

“Those who would renegotiate the boundaries between church and state must therefore answer a difficult question: Why would we trade a system that has served us so well for one that has served others so poorly?” (Supreme Court Justice Sandra Day O’Conner on the *Ten Commandments* ruling, June 27, 2005).

Was her ruling to drop the gavel on this decision in favor of the ACLU an act of treason against her people and her country, to include her children?

Was this an act of treason and outright war against the U.S. Constitution by the ACLU and its arguing team of attorneys??

“Do not separate text from historical background. If you do, you will have perverted and subverted the Constitution, which can only end in a distorted, bastardized form of illegitimate government”—James Madison

Why have they not been arrested by everyone who swore the oath, “I will protect the U.S. Constitution against all enemies both foreign and domestic, so help me GOD?”

Since this single act of war and attack on the U.S. Constitution, the documents dexterity as originally postulated by the very authors themselves, has been subversively compromised. The U.S. Constitutions true meaning of separation between Church and State, due to this single attack, has now been made into an oppressive law against the people, binding them from exercising their free right to worship openly as God intended and as intended by God. The U.S. Constitution was a freedom guarantee for the people, by the people that guaranteed freedom at all costs and in all things, especially and specifically in regard to religious practice anywhere. (See all 52 States Preambles)

I was free to pray in school and we were taught to pray in school. We were told that we could close our eyes, (IF WE WANTED) bow our heads, (IF WE WANTED) or we could just sit, or stand there silently out of respect for the others while they prayed. The point is WE WERE FREE! Free indeed, and there was no doubt that we were free to do whatever we wanted in regard to prayer no matter who it was to, or when it was done; it was our own free God given personal right. That is the way of the universe, and by extension, the United States of America, which was originally set into motion and has prevailed hitherto for the last 230 some odd years in this very way! And this is to no man’s or other nation’s misunderstanding anywhere on the planet or out in the universe, especially to the “Atheists” or “anyone” born here in the United States.

Now since the confounding of the separation between Church and State “WE”, and especially our children, have become SLAVES.

“WE” used to be free to worship whomever, whenever, wherever, and however we wanted, (ESPECIALLY IN A PUBLIC PLACE to especially include PUBLIC SCHOOLS) but now our children and therefore WE are in bondage!

Now since the confounded separation between Church and State the chains have been (illegally) placed back on to our God given freedom and rights, and slavery has now been released as a pestilence upon our country

in the form of this violent oppression; an oppression that should have never been birthed and allowed to have been given life!

As far back as I, or our Great, Great, Great, Great, Great, Great, Great, Grand-Mothers can remember as children while going to school, they, and we were all told and taught, especially in school, to understand beyond any shadow of a doubt, that if we were to use the national education that we were acquiring in our own country or use our social or civil stature, (elected position especially) or any combination of these to question, declare war on, and attack the U.S. Constitution in any way, that we would be committing treason against the People, the United States, our Country, and the continued existence of our way of life as set into motion by the Founding Fathers. Such an act was most assuredly considered treason by any measure of the law and the only mercy that one might be shown was that, depending upon which state you were from, rather than being hung by the neck until you were dead you might instead only spend the rest of your natural born life incarcerated with no possibility for parole.

Is using your nationally acquired education and social civil stature in the United States of America to enter into a courtroom to attack the U.S. Constitution in all actuality an act of treason, and if so why haven't those who have used their education and their social civil stature, especially U.S. Born Citizens, U.S. attorneys, or anyone else, (to include the elect) been arrested by the U.S. Army once they have walked out of the courtroom, or have worked to have passed laws and legislation that undermine The U.S. Constitution?? Why have these people not been arrested?

Since the beginning of our country's history and the founding of this great country itself, it was through overwhelming odds and great struggle that America has become the nation of truth, justice and freedom that we all call home today. The men who helped write and author the Declaration, the Constitution, and its Bill of Rights had good reason to fear that the policies contained within the very documents they were building might be attacked. Thomas Jefferson, in his own words pointed out clearly that the U.S. Constitution was finite. That this document and its contents were resolute, that each amendment in order of succession to the preamble were to ultimately bind the elected government from

removing state or national power from out of the hands of the people through alteration or manipulation of the law(s) with the ordination and the consecrated establishment of the U.S. Constitution.

“Free government is founded in jealousy, not confidence. It is jealousy and not confidence which prescribes limited constitutions, to bind those we are obliged to trust with power In questions of power, then, let no more be heard of confidence in men, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution.”—Thomas Jefferson, 1799

It is obvious with such a statement as that made above, that this document was to be jealously guarded. Not ever to be altered in any way, or form, by anyone. Especially not to favor the electoral governing body, nor was it to be placed under the scrutiny of courtroom exhibitions that question its political or religious references in regard to its moral foundation no matter what the inquiry, especially from within the confines of the national body that it was both governed by and that it governed to protect. This document was an outline prepared by the people for the people to protect the people from having some unfavorable individual(s) working from within the confines of government to remove or pervert the GOD given rights of the people. The Constitution was created to bind any and all of the elected party from creating mischief in the form of laws, regulations, tariffs, proclamations, or mandates that might otherwise compromise the dexterity of the freedom of the people, the U.S. Constitution, the Declaration of Independence, or the United States of America Herself.

“The two enemies of the people are criminals and government, so let us tie the second down with the chains of the Constitution so the second will not become the legalized version of the first.”—Thomas Jefferson

With such an emphasis on binding those who we were obliged to trust with power by using the Constitution to do so, why then would anyone think that the Constitution was open to objectionable question. This document was already placed under the subjective and honest scrutiny of the founders, therefore it was not, nor did the founders ever intend for it to be open to objection again, let alone perversion through later alteration. Why then, would the U.S. Supreme Court even consider

allowing anyone to walk into an open courtroom and sue the country for redress of his or her grievance in regard to the Constitution with the outcome being the perversion of the document itself and the destruction of the country and our continued way of life as set into motion by the founders? If that was to be the case, and it was just that simple, then why didn't the King of England himself challenge the U.S. Constitution in an open court 235 some odd years ago and say that its declarations' and its Christian founded Constitutions were offensive, tear the document up, throw it on the floor, and piss all over it in front of everyone so that the Americans would have to yet rebuild it again in a manner that would please each person every single time that the Constitution was attacked for the redress of someone's grievances?

“[Oppose] with manly firmness [any] invasions on the rights of the people.”—Thomas Jefferson: Draft Virginia Constitution, 1776. Papers, 1:338

The answer is, because the U.S. Constitution and its Bill of Rights is not open to question or alteration by anyone, especially from a king or its own people, and any attempt to alter the original covenant is to attack the foundations of this country itself; which in any manner is an act of war, and an act of war against one's own country is indeed an act of treason, and treason is punishable by death. In other words, as The U.S. Constitution is a living document, that means that it can physically and literally be offended as though it were a living human being and it does indeed and literally harbor the living soul of this country written within its very being. So, when someone attacks the U.S. Constitution that person or group of persons is put to death for treason, NOT THE DOCUMENT, because the document is not open to alteration, nor has it ever been. As The U.S. Constitution is founded on the Word and the Laws of God, and as God's laws are not open to alteration, neither is the ordain existence of the U.S. Constitution!

“A nation which can prefer disgrace to danger is prepared for a master, and deserves one!”—Alexander Hamilton

The definitions for treason as recognized here in the United States are clearly listed as follows: *Encarta Dictionary* **Treason**—*Is a violation of the allegiance owed by somebody to his or her own country*

Oran's Dictionary of the Law (1983) defines treason as “. . . [a] . . . citizen's actions to help a foreign government overthrow, make war against, or seriously injure the [parent nation].” In many nations, it is also often considered treason to attempt or conspire to overthrow the government, even if no foreign country is aided or involved by such an endeavor. Outside legal spheres, the word “**Traitor**” may also be used to describe a person who betrays (or is accused of betraying) their own political party, nation, family, friends, ethnic group, team, religion, social class, or other group to which they may belong.

U.S. Constitution Article III, Section 3. Section 3 defines treason and its punishment.

Section 3 Treason against the United States shall consist only in levying War against them, or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them Aid and Comfort. No Person shall be convicted of Treason unless on the Testimony of two Witnesses to the same overt Act, or on Confession in open Court. The Congress shall have power to declare the Punishment of Treason, but no Attainder of Treason shall work Corruption of Blood, or Forfeiture except during the Life of the Person attainted.

The Constitution defines treason as specific acts, namely “levying War against [the United States], or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them Aid and Comfort.” In *Ex Parte Bollman*, 8 U.S. 75 (1807), the Supreme Court ruled that “there must be an actual assembling of men, for the treasonable purpose, to constitute a levying of war.”

Section 3 also requires the testimony of two different witnesses on the same overt act, or a confession by the accused in open court, to convict for treason. This rule was derived from an older English statute, the Treason Act 1695. In *Cramer vs. United States*, 325 U.S. 1 (1945), the Supreme Court ruled that “[e]very act, movement, deed, and word of the defendant charged to constitute treason must be supported by the testimony of two witnesses.”

As stated above, every act, movement, deed, and word about attacking the United States in any manner can be seen as an act of treason and indeed war, if the defendant's testimony is supported by only two witnesses.

The United States Army defines treason as such—(Punitive Articles of the UCMJ Article 106a) UCMJ is interpreted to recognize an act of treason as, “intent or reason to believe that it is to be used to the injury of the United States.” By “a faction or party—whether recognized or unrecognized by the United States; or”, whereby “In the commission of the offense, the accused knowingly created a grave risk of substantial damage to the national security.”

English Dictionary Treason—The crime of helping your country's enemies or of trying to destroy your country's government; an act of betrayal or disloyalty-

“A people may prefer a free government, but if, from indolence, or carelessness, or cowardice, or want of public spirit, they are unequal to the exertions necessary for preserving it; if they will not fight for it when it is directly attacked; if they can be deluded by the artifices used to cheat them out of it; if by momentary discouragement, or temporary panic, or a fit of enthusiasm for an individual, they can be induced to lay their liberties at the feet even of a great man, or trust him with powers which enable him to subvert their institutions; in all these cases they are more or less unfit for liberty: and though it may be for their good to have had it even for a short time, they are unlikely long to enjoy it.”—John Stuart Mill, Representative Government, 1861

The first officially recorded Oaths of Allegiance to the United States were made on May 30th, 1778 at Valley Forge, during the Revolutionary War. **(Both of my Grandfathers on both sides of my family took this oath and both received full federal pensions after the war for their work and efforts in the American Revolution)**—A Soldier

That oath is as follows: I hereby declare, on oath, that I absolutely and entirely renounce and abjure all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign prince, potentate, state, or sovereignty of whom or which I have heretofore been a subject or citizen; that I will support and defend the Constitution and laws of the United States of America against all enemies, foreign and domestic; that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; that I will bear arms on behalf of the United States when required by the law; that I will perform noncombatant service in the Armed Forces of the United States when required by the law; that I will perform work of national importance under civilian direction when required by the law;

and that I take this obligation freely without any mental reservation or purpose of evasion; so help me God.

The oath taken by immigrants at Ellis Island during the great migration reads thusly:

Solemnly, freely, and without mental reservation, I hereby renounce under oath all allegiance to any foreign state. My fidelity and allegiance from this day forward is to the United States of America. I pledge to support, honor, and be loyal to the United States, its Constitution, and its laws. Where and if lawfully required, I further commit myself to defend the Constitution and laws of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic, either by military, noncombatant, or civilian service. This I do solemnly swear, so help me God~

Whether or not using ones education or social civil stature to attack the U.S. Constitution is an act of war and therefore treason is irrelevant. It is still an act of treason to turn your back and NOT defend the U.S. Constitution in any cause. Therefore, any attack on the document is indeed an act of war on this country and each and every individual in this country. This sentiment is present not only throughout the cornerstone of every document written in this country's history, but it is also echoed in the words of our founding fathers themselves. With that, and in conclusion, section 3 of the U.S. Constitution states, "No Person shall be convicted of Treason unless on the Testimony of two Witnesses to the same overt Act, or on Confession in open Court."

So to attack the U.S. Constitution in an open courtroom in front of a court consisting of only two people, by the defendants own submission for redress in opposition of, and with the intent to contort and confound the U.S. Constitution as an end result for all to recognize and adhere to, are indeed and in word, beyond any shadow of any doubt, in the eyes of their peers and GOD Almighty Himself, guilty of treason against their country, its people, the government by the people for the people, and their continued way of life, liberty, and pursuits of happiness as seen by each through his GOD; which the U.S. Constitution is ordained and established to protect and secure at all costs.

And it was quite obvious by the founding fathers' statements that they expected this country and the U.S. Constitution to be attacked and defended regularly from enemies to "We the People". Hence, the Second Amendment.

"Against us are . . . all timid men who prefer the calm of despotism to the boisterous sea of liberty . . . We are likely to preserve the liberty we have obtained only by unremitting labors and perils."—Thomas Jefferson to Philip Mazzei, 1796 ME 9:336-

To walk into a courtroom and question the Constitution is one thing. To approach for redress that you and your family might be excluded from enjoying certain unalienable rights that you might not find in your favor is even another, and your free right. (May GOD continue still to bless you and your family.) But to attack the U.S. Constitution to pervert the GOD given laws upon which its foundations were laid to bind the rest of its citizens from any public exercise of their own free will thereof, is to attack this nation and each and every member of this country. "WE the people" are One Nation under GOD and therefore one body, indivisible; the strong arm of which is our military and by extension every last American and his GOD given free right to bear arms, and when you attack our document, or the spirit of our document, you attack every one of us and you attack this country.

"For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil." Romans 13:4 KJV

In other words: ***"The authorities are God's servants, sent for your good. But if you are doing wrong, of course you should be afraid, for they have the power to punish you. They are God's servants, sent for the very purpose of punishing those who do what is wrong."*** NLT 2007 (New Living Translation)

Another way to say this is: ***"Government has been established and outlined by GOD for the people, (who are His servants) to protect***

both the rights of the people and the people themselves; for it is the people who give government the power in the name of GOD to punish those who do what is wrong to the people in the sight of GOD.”—A Soldier-

“But you must remember, my fellow-citizens, that eternal vigilance by the people is the price of liberty, and that you must pay the price if you wish to secure the blessing. It behooves you, therefore, to be watchful in your States as well as in the Federal Government.”—Andrew Jackson, Farewell Address, March 4, 1837

“The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants God forbid we should ever be twenty years without such a rebellion; what country can preserve its liberties if their rulers are not warned from time to time that their people preserve the spirit of resistance? Let them take arms.”—Thomas Jefferson to William Stephens Smith, 1787

Do you know why today the armed forces of the United States are still a volunteer military force? Because Jesus Christ said: **“Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.”**—John 15:13 KJV

We do this in service to each other because it is the love of GOD Himself working through us to show his love to the guy next to us; sometimes we can't even help it! Every time you drive down the road and see a guy with a flat tire, or getting beat-up, you want to go help. That's the church of God's love in you for that man. In fact if you were that man with a flat tire, or the guy getting beat-up, you would want someone to stop and help; that is stopping to lay down your life for any man at any rate. No greater love does a man have than this. And no greater love do I have for my God, my country, the Constitution, and my countrymen, so much so that I have sworn to lay down my life right along with the guy next to me to defend those FREE RIGHTS one and all, to the very end; so help me God. That is God at work inside of me; that is the Kingdom He wants us to build. (LDRSHIP: Loyalty, Duty, Respect, Selfless-Service, Honor, Integrity, Personal Courage, if not for God and country, then for whom?)

We don't take the God given free rights of our families away, we protect them; we protect them with guns and we protect them with our very lives; and we are armed to do exactly that.

We have been outfitted by the people, for the people; to protect the people from the government should it ever become tyrannical, and by extension these borders from all enemies both foreign and domestic; so help us God.

United States Armed Forces oath of enlistment

"I, _____, do solemnly swear (or affirm) that **I will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic**; that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; and that I will obey the orders of the President of the United States and the orders of the officers appointed over me, according to regulations and the Uniform Code of Military Justice. *So help me God.*" (Title 10, US Code; Act of 5 May

The oath for commissioned officers in the military:

"I, _____ (SSAN), having been appointed an officer in the Army of the United States, as indicated above in the grade of _____ do solemnly swear (or affirm) that **I will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign or domestic**, that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; that I take this obligation freely, without any mental reservations or purpose of evasion; and that I will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office upon which I am about to enter; *So help me God.*"

The oath taken by Congress and Senators:

"I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that **I will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic**; that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; that I take this obligation freely, without any mental reservation or purpose of evasion; and that I will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office on which I am about to enter: *So help me God.*"

The oath for the President of the United States:

“I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will faithfully execute the Office of President of the United States, and **will to the best of my ability, preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States.**”

A common theme is contained in each oath, **“defend the Constitution of the United States”**. Whether it is an elected leader or a volunteer member of our military, they have each sworn to defend the Constitution. They ALL have sworn that they will do what it takes to protect the Constitution “from ALL enemies, foreign and DOMESTIC.”—*So help them GOD.*

Several decades ago, J. Reuben Clark spoke about the need for a solid support of the Constitution:

“God provided that in this land of liberty, our political allegiance shall run not to individuals, that is, to government officials, no matter how great or how small they may be. Under His plan our allegiance and the only allegiance we owe as citizens or denizens of the United States, runs to our inspired Constitution which God himself set up. So runs the oath of office of those who participate in government. A certain loyalty we do owe to the office which a man holds, but even here we owe just by reason of our citizenship, no loyalty to the man himself. In other countries it is to the individual that allegiance runs. This principle of allegiance to the Constitution is basic to our freedom. It is one of the great principles that distinguish this “land of liberty” from other countries.” (J. Reuben Clark)

As a Prominent Attorney, Statesman and Under Secretary of State, Clark indicated, by reason of our very citizenship we are responsible for maintaining the integrity of the Constitution. All those desiring to become citizens of this nation are likewise required to affirm with an oath that they will defend the Constitution from its foreign and domestic enemies. This is not an effort relegated to the high ranks of government; “We the People”, are responsible for the eternal vigilance necessitated by the constant encroachment of the numerous hosts of enemies that seek to destroy and ignore the Constitution.

The Declaration of Independence declared the basic foundational principles that this country was founded on when it said:

“WE HOLD THESE TRUTHS TO BE SELF EVIDENT, THAT ALL MEN ARE CREATED EQUAL, THAT THEY ARE ENDOWED BY THEIR CREATOR WITH CERTAIN UNALIENABLE RIGHTS, THAT AMONG THESE ARE LIFE, LIBERTY, AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS.”

In other words, these rights are given to us by God, not government. And the main function of government, as overseen by GOD and the (voluntary civilian) military force (who are “WE” the people) is to safeguard and secure our GOD-given rights for our families, not propose new laws and regulations to take our rights (or the rights of our families) away under the tyranny of oppressive, and unconstitutional subversive legislature. (This is called slavery; it is a tyrannical oligarchy and it is illegal; not to mention everything I am sworn to defend against) It is our job to watch the elect for any foul play against the people when they enter any office, sign any document, or enter any courtroom, and arrest them when they do commit any act of war or Treason, no matter how small against the people, or the U.S. Constitution; (Which is a direct act of domestic war on this country at any level)

“A Bill of Rights is what the people are entitled to against every government on Earth . . . and what no just government should refuse.”—Thomas Jefferson in a Letter to James Madison, Paris, Dec. 20, 1787

“I have sworn upon the altar of God, eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.”—Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Benjamin Rush, September 23, 1800. Inscribed in the Jefferson Memorial.

Bill of Rights

Amendment II

A well regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed.

Abraham Lincoln reflected on this as he looked out over the battlefield of Gettysburg when he said these words: “Our Fathers brought forth on this continent a new nation, conceived in Liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal.” He later ended his speech by saying,

“That this Nation, under God, shall have a new birth of Freedom, and that Government of the people, by the people, and for the people shall not perish from the earth.”

The secret of our success and prosperity has always been, **AND ALWAYS WILL BE, ONE NATION UNDER GOD, WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL.**

“IN GOD WE TRUST”

Over the course of these years, I have become a student of “Early American History.” It begins with Columbus discovering the Americas in 1492, to the Pilgrims landing in Boston Harbor at Plymouth Rock where they drafted, “THE MAYFLOWER COMPACT” which stated their purpose for the voyage which was to establish a new Colony for the advancement of the Christian Faith. Everyone in the world knows this about the United States. (England, Spain, France, Russia, Germany, and especially the British; they all know this.)

That small Christian colony began to grow, and soon other Christian families began migrating to this new found land, until that first colony became thirteen colonies. In those days, the population in America was overwhelmingly made up of Christians. Our laws were based on the Judeo-Christian ethic which includes both the Old and New Testaments of the Bible. There is NO QUESTION about this.

Over the next 150 years, this nation and its people began to prosper to the point that King George of England began to put restrictions and regulations on the people until they became unreasonable and burdensome, (remember the Boston Tea Party?) so the people revolted, and decided that it was time to separate from the Mother Country. After over 150 years of peace, living for GOD and the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, America was invaded by the army of the very Monarch that GOD

had delivered the pilgrims from in England. It wasn't long before the pilgrims had seen enough of this army's evils' and would declare war in the name of GOD against the tyrannical British Empire.

Brawling to throw off the yoke of its ungodly bondage and unsubstantiated oppressions against them, the newly formed Continental Congress convened for the first time in 1774, and drafted The Declaration of Independence In 1776. For eleven years they fought the most powerful nation in existence at that time, and on September 17, 1787, Congress signed the Constitution of The United States, America declared her independence, and all thanks be to GOD, defeated King George and the most powerful and oppressive army on the planet.

America went on to defeat 50,000 more German mercenary troops that were hired by England after their own defeat, and America would continue on to further solidify Her independence, establish the U.S. Government, consecrate the U.S. Constitution and its Bill of Rights, and found it all on the Judeo-Christian ethics contained within the King James Version of the Holy Bible and on the Gospel teachings and pure doctrines of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

GOD had blessed America and He set it up to be the City on the Hill as a beacon of light and hope to the rest of the world. One nation under GOD, the nation of Christ, a nation of goodness, hope, love, and light, where all men are created equal and brought up and taught to love their neighbors and this was to no King, or Ruler, or man, or any other Nation's misunderstanding on this planet.

In 1886 the Statue of Liberty was built as a gift of blessing and given to the United States by France. She is a symbol of America Herself. A broken chain lies at her feet as a symbol of her freedom from bondage, freedoms that are now once again under attack, but this time from within, by domestic enemies.

Now, in the year of our Lord, two-thousand and eleven (2011) enemies to the United States, raised right here in our own country, using their education and their social and civil stature's have declared war on the U.S. Constitution, and it has somehow been re-postulated by them, however implausible, that the Separation of Church and State means

that there can be no recognition of religion, one way or the other by the institutions of Government. Yet, the fact that Government was set into motion with its founding and has prevailed hitherto since its inception by the FOUNDERS in exactly the opposite manor for over 235 years, would clearly dictate otherwise. In other words, this is preposterous and an outright lie and as attack on the U.S. Constitution and the foundation of our country which is immaculately founded upon the teachings and pure doctrines of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. What is worse is that “WE” the people of this country, have allowed small factions of Atheist groups, such as American Atheists founded by Madalyn Murray O’Hair, whom in Life Magazine (1964) was referred to as “the most hated woman in America” for her role in the removal of prayer from public schools, and most recently, a small group of 16,000 men calling themselves, The Freedom From Religion Foundation, an organization of freethinkers (atheists, agnostics) argue and then dictate to over 230,000,000 Christians that comprise the rest of the nation and its Army, that this is the case, when indeed we all know that it is not, nor was it ever!

Was this an act of treason and outright war against the U.S. Constitution by these atheist factions to include the ACLU and its arguing team of attorneys?? Why were they not arrested? Are they all themselves not naturally born U.S. citizens??

The Supreme Court in 1811, in the case of *The People vs. Ruggles*, the court ruled thusly: ***“Whatever strikes at the root of Christianity, tends manifestly to the dissolution of civil government.”***

Thomas Jefferson, the 3rd President of the United States of America, wrote in a letter to the Danbury Baptist Association that, ***“The separation of church and state exists to keep the government out of church, not the church out of government.”***

Nothing has changed in regard to the position of the U.S. Constitution or where it is that it has stood for the last 235 plus years, but what has changed is the way that men now talk. Therefore overly educated literary non-Christian mongrel scholars banding together to call themselves The Freedom From Religion Foundation, have used their education, social, and civil stature (violating their national oath of Citizenship) since 1978, to conduct countless violations, or acts of outright war and therefore

treason against this country, wherein due to the oath they are born under, such acts can only be recognized as such, and have attacked not only the U.S. Constitution, the foundations of this country, its government, the people of the United States, and their current way of life - placing any hope of a continued prosperous future into jeopardy - but they have attacked GOD and they have attacked the very document that was forged as a covenant between this nation and His people, who are the very Christians that this country is comprised of.

In the Year of our Lord, two-thousand and two (2002), America stood by after 235 plus years and watched the Devil's work against the United States hustled by Michael Newdow, Attorney, ER Doctor and member of the Freedom From Religion Foundation (FFRF) as the Pledge of Allegiance was attacked by the anti-American, anti-Christian separatists born in the United States of America under the very oath to allegiance thereof, in another act of treason attempting to remove the phrase "Under GOD" from within the pledge of allegiance to stop the ENTIRE country from saying "Under God" (just so his daughter wouldn't have to say it). His attack failed and he has since been bound and muzzled by Congress bringing his treasonous outbursts to an end.

(It is funny how the Atheist(s)/ACLU keep attacking and fighting a GOD that they do not believe exists in a country that they know was founded on His principles, teachings and pure doctrines. Flagrant acts of war against a society of people obviously. Why not attack Satan and say that Hell does not exist and renounce hate rather than goodness? This group is an obvious terrorist pestilence doing nothing more than making it their personal mission to attack our society of people, our continued way of life and murdering the U.S. Constitution, which harbors and is the consecrated God given living spirit of America Herself.)

"If ye love wealth greater than liberty, the tranquility of servitude greater than the animating contest for freedom, go home from us in peace. We seek not your counsel, nor your arms. Crouch down and lick the hand that feeds you; and may posterity forget that ye were our countrymen."—Samuel Adams

In the year of our Lord, two-thousand and three (2003), America stood by and watched the Devil work as the Ten Commandments of GOD

were pulled down and removed from the U.S. Supreme Courthouse, once again in an act of outright treason against our nation and its continued way of life as guaranteed by the U.S. Constitution, by another nationally born U.S. Citizen, a U.S. District Judge no less, named Myron Thompson. No affiliation has been made between Myron and the FFRF. Why this person was not arrested by the U.S. Army for high treason and incarcerated is still the big question in American minds and an injustice that the people of the United States and GOD should not soon let stand. The Ten Commandments were given to man by GOD and clearly state, literally written in stone with the finger of GOD, the minimum standards for what it is to be a decent human being on this planet no matter what your religious affiliation may be.

“We have staked the whole of our political institutions upon the capacity of mankind for self-government, upon the capacity of each and all of us to govern ourselves, to control ourselves, to sustain ourselves according to the Ten Commandments of God.”—James Madison

In the year of our Lord, two-thousand and ten (2010), the Devil sent yet another individual named Frank Buono into the political courtroom arena to attack and battle against the foundation of the United States. Buono, who claims to be offended by the display of a cross of all things, has come forward himself to commit treason against his country by filing a lawsuit to have the Cross taken down and removed from Federal park lands. Buono, represented by the ACLU, claims to be a practicing Roman Catholic and says that the Christian symbol of the Cross is offensive. (Roman Catholics are still Christians) How the Cross is offensive to a Christian in a Christian Country, fought for by Christians, won by Christians, paid for with the blood of Christians, populated by the descendants of the founding Christians, who are indeed and without any doubt Christians themselves, rising up and giving birth to more Christians will never be known. This attack against the Cross and this country is yet one more act of treason, if not war against this country, the U.S. Constitution, the people, and our continued way of life as guaranteed within the U.S. Constitution; which was written by the people for the people and is to be protected by the people for the people. (And by extension its military-as per oath) It is not subject to, nor is it to be placed into question by, or spoken out against or attacked by

the people, especially the elect; such an act could only be recognized and therefore considered treason.

It is obvious to see that with the attacks on the U.S. Constitution and the rapid destruction of our way of life, we are truly watching a shadow war between the two kingdoms of GOD and Lucifer, or good and evil, unfold from with-in this Country and all around us. The darker of which is hell bent on destroying liberty and justice for all on a national scale using slithering traitors to commit these acts of war, illegally using their position (To include the elect) and their nationally obtained education, to attack their own national institution(s) of Government, of “by the people for the people” and have somehow succeeded in legally confounding the separation between Church and State as ORIGINALLY POSTULATED in the U.S. Constitution in an open American Courtroom 235 years after its ordained consecration by the Founding Fathers and authors of the very document themselves. How this stab to the heart of America was even considered and then accomplished can only be seen as a willful act of war and a murder of one of its most vital laws.

“A strict observance of the written laws is doubtless one of the high duties of a good citizen, but it is not the highest. The laws of necessity, of self—preservation, of saving our country when in danger, are of higher obligation. To lose our country by a scrupulous adherence to written law would be to lose the law itself, with life, liberty, property, and all those who are enjoying them with us; thus absurdly sacrificing the end to the means.”—Thomas Jefferson to John Colvin, 1810

“To literally choke the living spirit out of the written word, so much so that you kill It, is likened to committing murder as a declaration of war against that which you have just strangled.”—Robert L. Horton, 2011

It is historically documented that: An 1853 House Judiciary Committee conducted a one-year long inquiry when a group petitioned the government to remove Christianity from our government institutions. On March 27, 1854, that Committee brought the following conclusion:

“Had the people, during the Revolution, had any suspicion of any attempt to war against Christianity, that Revolution would have been

strangled in the cradle. At the time of the adoption of the Constitution and the Amendments, the universal sentiment was that Christianity should be encouraged, not any one sect. In this age there can be no substitute for Christianity. That was the religion of the founders of the republic, and they expected it to remain the religion of their descendants.”

Two months later in May, 1854 The House Committee added these words to their previous conclusion:

“The great, vital and conservative element in our system is the belief of our people in the pure doctrines and the divine truths of the Gospel of Jesus Christ.”

John Philpot Curran wrote: *“It is the common fate of the indolent to see their rights become a prey to the active. The condition upon which God hath given liberty to man is eternal vigilance; which condition if he break, servitude is at once the consequence of his crime and the punishment of his guilt.”*—John Philpot Curran: As quoted in the *Oxford Dictionary of Quotations*, NY, 1953, p167

Thanks to the Christians that founded the United States, this is the only country on the planet that allows you to walk into a courtroom and challenge its religious based Governments conceptual foundation in a redress for grievance that will mitigate their presiding over you *and only you and your family*. That mitigation toward you does not change the document forcing everyone else in our great Nation to adhere to your grievance. If you were to try to do that in any other country on this planet you would be hung on the gallows, killed in a public beheading, or you would not even be able to question the Governments conceptual foundation at all, as it would be completely preposterous to even try and walk into a courtroom and make the challenge.

Obviously this is outright warfare being conducted by domestic enemies to this country who are aggressively attacking the U.S. Constitution in court and there is no doubt (that since they were born here in America) that they are traitors to their country, to the people and the people’s continued way of life, and are, and should be, as recognized by their actions, considered domestic enemy’s to The United States of America Herself.

“The ultimate determinant in the struggle now going on for the world will not be bombs and rockets but a test of wills and ideas—a trial of spiritual resolve: the values we hold, the beliefs we cherish and the ideals to which we are dedicated.”—President Ronald Reagan

And despite the FACT that the historically documented 1853 House Judiciary Committee ruled beyond any shadow of a doubt that CHRISTIANITY WOULD NOT BE REMOVED FROM GOVERNMENT, the ACLU, supporting treasonous men like Micheal Newdow, continue on relentlessly and unimpeded by anyone who has sworn the oath:

“I, _____, do solemnly swear (or affirm) that **I will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic**; that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; and that I will obey the orders of the President of the United States and the orders of the officers appointed over me, according to regulations and the Uniform Code of Military Justice. *So help me God.*”

Now on top of it all, an Oregon town’s City Council voted down a proposal to say the Pledge of Allegiance before every council meeting. Saying the Pledge of Allegiance had no place at City Hall. “People can say it in their front yard or backyard,” Councilman Brown says. “It really doesn’t help move the city business forward. It does not unite us.”

(On the contrary, the U.S. Flag is a direct symbol of the unification of the 16 Colonies and now 52 States of the United States and is a living symbol of America Herself.)—A Soldier *“The flag of the United States represents the living country and is considered a living thing.” FM 22-5 US MILITARY Drill and Ceremonies Pg E-2*

Another pledge opponent, Councilwoman Betty Taylor, compared the saying of the Pledge of Allegiance to reading from “The Communist Manifesto.”

(So when I, as a U.S. Armed Forces Soldier to these great United States of America salute the flag, am I looked at by this woman as a Communist? (An elected U.S. Public Official who holds a Public Office) And why has she not been arrested and removed from office for making such a

treasonous statement about the U.S., its flag, its pledge, and its military while holding a Public U.S. Office??)—*A Soldier*

The Pledge of Allegiance was written by Francis Bellamy, a Baptist minister, in 1892. It quickly became part of the American fabric. School children said it each day with their hand placed over their hearts. The original pledge did not have the words “under God.” At the request of the Knights of Columbus and other groups, Congress added one nation “under God” in 1954. The words, “under God” were added by President Eisenhower on June 14, 1954 (Flag Day) when he was quoted as saying:

“In this way we are reaffirming the transcendence of religious faith in America’s heritage and future; in this way we shall constantly strengthen those spiritual weapons which forever will be our country’s most powerful resource in peace and war.”

A California atheist (Micheal Newdow) challenged the pledge, arguing it amounted to the U.S. government establishing a religion in violation of the First Amendment to the Constitution. The 9th Circuit Court of Appeals ultimately ruled 2-1 the Pledge of Allegiance does not violate the Establishment Clause.

More recently, NBC found itself in a pledge controversy during this year’s 2012 U.S. Open golf coverage. The network produced a montage with children saying the Pledge of Allegiance while showing pictures of golf highlights.

But when viewers noticed the words “under God” were edited out, many complained. Three hours later, NBC made an on-air apology saying it had “forgotten” to put the whole pledge in.

Jordan Sekulow, director of policy and international operations for the American Center for Law and Justice, (The American war fighter’s legal champion) sees the Eugene case as political correctness trumping American values. ***“It vindicates all of us who say our Judeo-Christian heritage is under attack,” Sekulow says, “sometimes it’s in the courts, sometimes it’s elected officials and sometimes it’s the media.”***

- 1.) George Washington, in his farewell address, said, ***“Do not let anyone claim to be a true American if they ever attempt to remove religion from politics.”***
- 2.) John Quincy Adams made this statement: ***“The highest glory of the American Revolution was this: It connected, in one dissoluble bond, the principles of civil government with the principles of Christianity.”***
- 3.) The Supreme Court in 1811, in the case of *The People vs. Ruggles*, the court ruled thusly: ***“Whatever strikes at the root of Christianity, tends manifestly to the dissolution of civil government.”***
- 4.) In 1801 the Danberry Baptist Association became alarmed (and rightly so) because it had heard a rumor that the Congregational Church was about to become the national denomination. It sent a letter to Thomas Jefferson complaining about this being in violation of the First Amendment. President Jefferson responded with a letter back to the group in 1802 telling members they did not have to worry because a wall of separation would not allow Congress to establish any particular denomination as a national religion.

He went on to say that: ***“this was a one-way wall to keep government out of the church, not to keep the church out of government.”*** In 1853 a group petitioned Congress to install a two-way wall of separation. It wanted to keep the church out of government. It was sent to the House and Senate Judiciary Committee to study the matter to see if it would be consistent with the First Amendment.

On March 27, 1854 the committee came back with the following reply: ***“Had the people, during the Revolution had any suspicion of any attempt to war against Christianity, that revolution would have been strangled in its cradle. The great vital and conservative element in our system is the belief of our people in the pure doctrines and the divine truths of the gospel of Jesus Christ.”***

“Life is a daily IQ test. Regarding liberty, it seems that most people are failing the test. It is up to those of us who can see what is right to make sure we do not give up the fight.”—J.B. Pruitt

“It is not for glory or riches or honours that we fight, but only for liberty, which no good man will consent to lose but with his life.”—The Declaration of Arbroath, a reply to the Papal Bulls excommunicating Robert Bruce for recapturing Berwick, as sent to Pope John XXII on behalf of the community of the realm of Scotland, 1320 A.D

“War is an ugly thing, but not the ugliest of things. The decayed and degraded state of moral and patriotic feeling that thinks that nothing is worth war is much worse. The person who has nothing for which he is willing to fight, nothing which is more important than his own personal safety, is a miserable creature and has no chance of being free unless made and kept so by the exertions of better men than himself.”—John Stuart Mill

I am writing to ask the simple question to my colleagues, my countrymen, my Unit, my brothers, my sisters, and finally all of my friends here in both the military and all of the United States of America. Why are we not up in absolute arms, filing warrants for arrests and screaming at the top of our God fearing lungs for warrants' of arrest to be filed and moving to make arrests in the name of treason against all who have attacked at the very heart of this nations life sustaining force and the very document that we have sworn in the name of God Almighty to protect and defend with our very lives??

I tell you this in truth. We have been attacked as a nation and we have been attacked as a country of people, an attack that has struck at the very heart of our laws and our freedoms. This attack that I speak of is currently being waged on the U.S. Constitution itself and therefore every last single American standing, born and/or grafted into the United States of America bold enough to call him/herself an American Citizen.

Do you think that it's cool to have God taken out of our country; the very foundation for every law in America and the Universe itself? I am going to tell you just how cool it's not; here is the writing on the wall and a picture of how dark it is soon going to become here in America. Soon you will not be able to say the word God, or Jesus Christ or you will be thrown into a concentration camp. Your children already cannot say either God or Jesus in public schools; they are not even allowed to bow their head silently in prayer to themselves as it is against the separation

of church and state. (Soon to be legally punishable like it was in NAZI Germany)

Public schools now say they do not have to tell you what it is that they are teaching your children in the very public schools you have paid to have built and continue to pay for. (It is none of your business or the public's, go ask for yourself) Yet the school houses are the property of the public. FACT!

Soon our children be told what they can and cannot put into their mouths to eat at school, and when they can or cannot eat it. (Soon you will be told the same because an over intrusive government thinks you are fat and will soon regulate how much food you are even allowed buy)

Soon you will be told when you can and cannot pray and to whom you will or will not pray to.

Soon you will be told what you can or cannot say, how you will say it, and when and where it can be said.

Soon you will be told how much water you can use and how it can or cannot be used. (The electronic meters are currently being installed everywhere)

Soon, very soon you are going to be told that the United States is no longer a free country and it belongs to the United Nations, the U.S. Constitution is null and void and therefore you have no free rights. (NONE)

Soon the UN will come for your guns and if you do not surrender them you will be thrown into a concentration camp.

Soon the UN will be trying to shut down the churches and your free right to assemble anywhere will be long gone.

Soon they will be entering your home and making you take down any religious symbols that reflect any religion.

Soon they will be taking your Bibles away from you and burning them in huge piles in the streets just like the NAZIS did.

Soon they will be taking your children away at birth to raise them up in institutions with a “Global understanding for life” to do away with nationalism.

Soon the UN will make it unlawful to celebrate the Independence Day of the United States. (Soon that too will be legally punishable)

Now that God Himself has been taken out of the United States, God who is the Law and the basis for the law itself throughout the entire universe and therefore for every man, there is nothing to stop the UN (who knows nothing of God) to throw us into Concentration Camps for speaking out against the UN or violating any of its Un-Godly, self proclaimed, man-made laws.

Sound like fun?. If we join the UN under a treaty of a Global Union then the U.S. Constitution becomes null and void and its laws are subverted by the treaty of the Global Union.

In other words your laws and rights are gone and the laws of the UN rule in your land; whatever they may be. The Concentration Camps are already here, look them up for yourself. They were built with our own taxpayer money, yet they are not run by our government; they are run by an unknown enemy. Do the research! Look it up! That means that they are here illegally and have been built illegally without our general knowledge or our general consent.

Do “WE” really want God out of our country? I did not vote, nor do I remember voting for that. Nor will I ever vote for that!

This is something that was taken from us; STOLEN, and now we, your family and mine are in bondage because of it. We had better think again and start living up to the oath “WE” have sworn; to defend the U.S. Constitution.

We had better start filing for a redress of grievance ourselves to have the U.S. Constitution re-amended to reflect the original spirit and intent of the recognition between church and state as originally postulated upon the inception of its invocation 235 years before this aggravated attack on the U.S. Constitution had taken place, and we had better do it as

an Army, Navy, Marines, and Air-Force of people as well as individuals; for united we stand, but divided we will fall. And if the UN has its way, we are going to fall one by one right along with our families into the concentration camps that were built with our own tax payer money. That's right, "WE" paid for them and they were built to hold "US"; look it up. When you do, you'll find that our government does not control them. So then, who does? Any detainment facility built in this country NOT controlled by our Congress and residing under the jurisdiction of Constitutional American Law is a foreign entity and is, and ought to be, recognized as a foreign invasion on American Soil as is blatantly obvious by its very presence.

Why is the current presidential administration calling for a civilian security force of over one-million strong to rally the numbers or the United States Army? Why is The President trying to make it illegal for military members to vote? Why are there over 600 FEMA-Ice/Concentration Camps here in the United States? Why did the U.S. Army just open up fifty-thousand job slots for a position called "Dissident Relocation Specialist" (Concentration Camp Worker) to man the over 600 FEMA-Ice/Concentration Camps here in the U.S.? (We do not round up illegal immigrants and put them in camps, we send them home; and we do not even have the money to do that.) So whom then, were these "Camps" made to hold?? Call your Congressman and ask for yourself. (Bill RH-645)

"Gentlemen we must, indeed, all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang separately."—Benjamin Franklin

So why are we not coming together as a military unit to write heads of state to insist that the separation of church and state be re-amended to reflect the original spirit of the recognition between church and state as originally postulated in the U.S. Constitution by the founders and original authors of the document???

"Thank God! We are in the full enjoyment of all these privileges. But can we be taught to prize them too much? Or how can we prize them equal to their value, if we do not know their intrinsic worth, and that they are not a gift bestowed upon us by other men, but a right that belongs to us by the laws of God and nature?"—Benjamin Franklin

“Libraries . . . will be the best security for maintaining our liberties. A nation of well-informed men, who have been taught to know and prize the rights which God has given them, cannot be enslaved. It is in the regions of ignorance that tyranny reigns.”—Benjamin Franklin

I am asking my command and I am charging my colleagues and every last American Citizen of The United States to stop what they're doing for one minute and look at the writing on the wall.

Whosoever strikes at the U.S. Constitution strikes at the United States Herself and every last American in the country, to include and especially, the U.S. Military who comprise and represent the defending majority of “WE THE PEOPLE”!

Why have we not come together on the Drill weekends and discussed these attacks on our sacred document and not stood together as an Active Duty majority to write our heads of State as Military Units, if not a country of citizens and a Nation of people to demand that the U.S. Constitution be re-amended to reflect its original invocation in the context and spirit in which it was written, consecrated, and ordained by the founding Fathers and original authors of the document themselves??!

This I ask you . . . Why then do we gather and train if not to defend the U.S. Constitution and our God given rights, as it is what “WE” have joined the military and sworn to each other by God Almighty (The supreme ruler of the Universe) to do in protection of our families and the families of our friends? Why else would we band together to swear such an oath with the sole purpose of that oath being to defend the U.S. Constitution (and by extension The Declaration of Independence) and then not follow through with that oath to defend the U.S. Constitution once the U.S. Constitution was attacked as it has been? The only conclusion that I can draw is that “WE” must all still be in shock; well I don't know about the rest of you, but I have recovered from the attack.

“Freedom is never more than one generation away from extinction. We didn't pass it to our children in the bloodstream. It must be fought for, protected, and handed on for them to do the same, or one day we will spend our sunset

years telling our children and our children's children what it was once like in the United States where men were free.”—

President Ronald Reagan

If we don't start asking why we aren't protecting the U.S. Constitution and don't start standing up to re-secure and defend it, as we have sworn by God Almighty to do, then soon, very soon there will be no Constitution, or personal liberties to support or to defend.

I pray for our families, (whose American heads I will never hold a gun to, not at any rate, not even if they were dying of a plague, because dying still isn't dead, therefore there is always hope) ***I pray for our children,*** (I pray that God keep His hand of righteousness and safety upon them and that they may never be robbed of their free sovereign right to call out to Him in the name of Jesus Christ or any other name, any time or anywhere to include PUBLIC schools or public anything) ***I pray for this nation,*** (I pray that God keep His mighty hand of protection over it, as He knows that the evil work of the few who have torn His name down and perverted the U.S. Constitution, the consecrated covenant document I have sworn to protect, has not been by any means in the “TRUE” unanimous pursuit of the people of this nation) ***and finally I pray for everyone who reads this address,*** (I pray that its words fall on open ears and its concern appeal to open eyes; I pray that it is received as a message of both warning and of hope; hope that something can still be done while there is still time, and a warning to those who can read the loss of human sovereignty written on the UN's global wall of oppression and tyranny) ***I pray these things,*** and I ask them all Father God in the name of the truth, the way, and the life, and it's in Jesus' name that I pray. Amen.

As I step up and take point on this issue, I want you all to know that I realize that the point man is usually the first to take the bullet in almost every encounter no matter what the odds. Pray then for me; pray that the armor of God and the breastplate of His righteousness keep me from harm; as I'm sure that someone will try to hang me to the writing of this letter for being nothing more than a soldier and a patriot to these great United States of America and in defense of the U.S. Constitution. Let it be known to all who read this address that, I WILL NEVER SWEAR ALLEGIANCE OF ANY KIND TO THE UNITED NATIONS; EVER. My allegiance is to my God, the U.S. Constitution, and therefore the United States alone.

“In the beginning of a change the patriot is a scarce man, and brave, and hated and scorned. When his cause succeeds, the timid join him, for then it costs nothing to be a patriot.”—Mark Twain

“Maybe I did well and maybe I led the battle but nobody ever said we were going to win this thing at any point in time. Eternal vigilance is required and there have to be people who step up to the plate, who believe in liberty, and who are willing to fight for it.”—Milton Friedman

“These are the times that try men’s souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of their country; but he that stands by it now, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman. Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us, that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph. What we obtain too cheap, we esteem too lightly: it is dearness only that gives every thing its value. Heaven knows how to put a proper price upon its goods; and it would be strange indeed if so celestial an article as freedom should not be highly rated.”—Thomas Paine, “The Crisis”, December 23rd, 1776

“It is not the critic who counts, not the man who points out how the strong man stumbled, or where the doer of deeds could have done better. The credit belongs to the man who is actually in the arena; whose face is marred by the dust and sweat and blood; who strives valiantly; who errs and comes short again and again; who knows the great enthusiasms, the great devotions and spends himself in a worthy cause; who at the best, knows in the end the triumph of high achievement, and who, at worst, if he fails, at least fails while daring greatly; so that his place shall never be with those cold and timid souls who know neither victory or defeat.”—“Teddy” Theodore Roosevelt

“I pledge allegiance to the flag, of the United States of America and to the republic for which it stands, one nation under God, indivisible with liberty and justice for all.” Never let it be said that I am not a patriot to the United States of America. - A Soldier

Amendment I

First Amendment of the U.S. Constitution: “Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.”

How would you like it if I heard your child praying (or writing a prayer) in a public school (that you paid to have built with your own money) and told him to shut up right in front of you, or saw him bow his head in reverence and said he was violating the oppressive separation between Church and State when he did it, and told him to STOP? In doing so I have just violated every free right he/she has as guaranteed in the first amendment.

Read it again-

“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.”

Is the example I’ve provided the NAZI philosophy I am to enforce over my family as well as yours while wearing my U.S. Army/U.S. Military Uniform? Are you going to enforce it over your family too? Or mine?! Is this what the founding fathers of this country were setting up and doing to each other after fleeing from England where they ran from this exact slavery, religious oppression, and tyranny over 200 years ago? How UNSCRUPULOUS does that sound? They may as well have set up another insidious and slave based oppressive Monarchy, which is exactly what this re-postulation of the First Amendment’s separation between Church and State has now indignantly ushered back in. Slavery in the form of religious bondage; and slavery is illegal no matter what it is enslaving. Slavery of any kind has been outlawed forever!

GOD save us all! GOD save The United States and GOD save The U.S. Constitution! The very existence of our way of life depends on it-.

The separation of Church and State must be re-amended to reflect FREEDOM, NOT BONDAGE; freedom for every man to worship openly as intended by GOD and as GOD intended! (Whom ever that may be for you) And if you are an atheist that does not mean that you have to pray, but it also does not mean that you have the right or power to force the rest of the nation—or any other nation on Earth—to stop praying. Instead, why don't you move to Iraq and tell the Muslims that you do not believe in God and then try to force them to STOP PRAYING. Since you are so bold, let us see how far that gets you. GOD'S people over there would behead you as infidels, burn your bodies, and then smash your heads with hammers and bury the ashes of your bones with rocks as soon as you were to say it. Or instead, go about your Godless lives in peace and trouble no man for his belief's. Enjoy the freedoms that were laid out by the founders of this nation, the freedoms that the military are outfitted to protect and preserve with their lives. And instead simply give thanks to the fact that NO ONE will ever be able to force you to pray to anyone or anything against your will as long as you live in the United States of America. Instead, because you are our brothers and our sisters, we will pray for you; because in the name of God we still love you and will work to support and defend your rights and/or position. That does not however, mean that it changes our rights or our position; nor will it ever.

***“LET EVERY THING THAT HATH BREATH PRAISE
THE LORD. PRAISE YE THE LORD!”—PSALM 150:6 KJV***

It doesn't say: “Let everything that hath breath praise the LORD, except in school, or in the park, or in front of other men.” How cowardly is that?

“Whoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. But whoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.”—Jesus Christ of Nazareth; Mathew 10:32, 33 KJV

We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.—That to secure these rights, Governments are

instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,—That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness.—Declaration of Independence—4 July, 1776

If you would be free men, then you must fight to stay so.

“In matters of principle, stand like a rock.”—Thomas Jefferson

“O ye that love mankind! Ye that dare oppose, not only the tyranny, but the tyrant, stand forth!”—Thomas Paine, Common Sense

“The preservation of the sacred fire of liberty and the destiny of the republican model of government are justly considered as deeply, perhaps as finally, staked on the experiment entrusted to the hands of the American people.”—George Washington, in his First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

“Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.”—John Bradshaw (1602-1659)

I ask everyone who reads this to approach their military members and ask them why they have not protected the U.S. Constitution. Ask them why they have not filed for an official military redress to re-amend the document that they have sworn to **God Almighty**, to their families, and to each other to protect. Ask every single one of them what they have done to uphold their oath to the U.S. Constitution and then ask them what they have done since it has been attacked?

R. Horton, a Former U.S. Armed Forces Special Operations Soldier—PSYOP

This was written in 2011 by the commanding general of the 807th RRC for the U.S. Army Reserves right before the 4th of July INDEPENDENCE DAY BIRTHDAY CELEBRATION. I wanted to add this letter to this body of work because I often wonder how many officers, just continue to sit on their hands when they know that the U.S. Constitution has been,

and is still currently under domestic attack. It absolutely blows my mind to think that these men have entire armies at their disposal that they can command or even order to write letters to their Congressman to have anything that violates the U.S. Constitution re-amended or dissolved faster than anything that could ever be done to keep the U.S. Constitution properly and aggressively protected; yet they do not. They do absolutely NOTHING. It sickens me inside to think that they call themselves “Leaders” or even Americans; talk about an ignorant waste of power by Militarily Commissioned Officers. I wonder if he really understands what it is that he wrote; I also wonder if he even realizes how close we are to once again being ruled by a tyranny of mad men. I wonder when the last time he read the U.S. Constitution was; or if he has read it at all.

07/01/11 09:28

From: Army Reserve Ldrship

Reply-To:

Sender:

Two hundred thirty-five years ago one of history’s greatest adventures began when a small band of patriots in Philadelphia resolved to stake their all—Their lives, their fortunes, and their sacred honor—for freedom and independence. On that day America was born and our country has been an inspiration for free men and women around the world ever since.

Today we remember not only the day our country was born, but we also remember the indomitable spirit of the first American citizens who made that day possible. We remember how a small band of patriots declared independence from a powerful empire; and formed, in the new world, what the old world had never known—a government of the people, by the people, and for the people.

It is that unyielding spirit which defined us then and continues to define us now. It is what led generations of pioneers to blaze a westward trail and extend the American experience; to

persevere through internal strife and form a perfect union; to face an economic depression with vim and emerge victoriously; and to triumph in the face of tyranny from evil doers who attempt to suppress the inalienable rights to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness from a sovereign populace. It, too, is what has always led us, as a people, not to wilt or cower at a difficult moment, but to face down any trial and rise to any challenge.

Across America as Family and friends gather to celebrate the freedoms we all enjoy, remember those, some far from home, who make this patriotic holiday possible. This is our opportunity to focus on our Families and appreciate their sacrifices and contributions to the liberties we hold so dear.

As always, my wife and I thank you and your Families for your selfless, dedicated service and for ensuring the continued security of our

Nation.

For those of you who are deployed and who continue to take the fight to the enemy in the high plains of Afghanistan or the deserts of Iraq, know that what you are doing in defense of this great Nation is in keeping with the spirit of Independence Day and America's military services. For those who are on the home front, your vigilance, courage and sacrifice provide us the opportunity to live in a free society and serve notice to terrorists and those who threaten the vision of our Nation's founders.

So, on this special day, the birthday of our country, in the midst of all the joyous celebrations, let us take a moment to remember the debt of thanks we owe to those who came before us and to the spirit of faith and patriotism which still makes America "the land of the free and the home of the brave."

Thank you, God bless you, and may God always bless America.

07/01/11 09:28

From: Army Reserve Ldrship~

The article is reproduced in accordance with Section 107 of title 17 of the Copyright Law of the United States relating to fair-use and is for the purposes of criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research.

It is not my intention to attack this man for his action of writing this beautiful letter. It is my intent however, to attack his lack of call to another beautiful action like the historical revolutionary call to action outlined within his letter. Can any man at this level of command, truly be unaware of the threat clearly outlined within the body of this book? Can any man at this level of command, truly not recognize the attacks that have taken place against the Declaration, the Constitution, and our continued way of life? Can any man at this level of command truly be sitting around to observe these attacks without taking the initiative—to which he is duty bound—to investigate who is behind these attacks?

In my 12 years of service, it has been my experience, that many of the men and women who have joined the United States Army to take commissioned leadership roles, have only done so for their own personal interests, to further their educational goals, and to collect a pay check. 90 percent of these individuals are neither historically war oriented or oriented in the direction of protecting the Declaration of Independence or the United States Constitution. 90 percent of these officers do not have the ware-with-all, the care, or the drive to even begin to investigate in a military fashion, those who have chosen to strike out against and/or attack these sacred documents, . . . And they will not lead us. By default the responsibility of leadership falls to us; it falls to the Soldiers to take command. It's time for us to seize the reins and take the lead. Less everything that we love perish due to our own complacency. "I think that it is high time that we start approaching our leaders as entire Companies of Soldiers with our National and Constitutional concerns; don't you? I think it is time we start prompting our commissioned officers to start writing letters on the behalf of the American people and therefore, their families in an effort to start, not only protecting, but defending these sacred documents in the name of God Almighty as we have all sworn to do. The time has come for someone to take the reins! **Let's get this country of ours back on track, before it is too late.**"—(A Soldier)

“The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants God forbid we should ever be twenty years without such a rebellion; what country can preserve its liberties if their rulers are not warned from time to time that their people preserve the spirit of resistance? Let them take arms!”—Thomas Jefferson to William Stephens Smith, 1787

If you would be free men, then you must fight to stay so.

Here is a perfect example of how WE CAN WIN against this tyranny.

VETERANS TODAY—

“The Recall Sword Used Against Those that Violate the U.S. Constitution.”

The Colorado Recalls—Can You Hear Us Now?

By Stew Webb and Glenn Canady
Founders Recall Petitions.com

We had some very good news today in the fight for the Republic when we woke to discover that two Colorado Democrats who voted in favor of Colorado’s recent unconstitutional gun control laws were removed from office in a special recall election!

History was made on September 10th, 2013 with the first two successful legislative recalls for the great state of Colorado! Democrats Angela Giron of Pueblo and John Morse of Colorado Springs were both replaced by Republicans after a relentless recall campaign by gun loving patriots. The recall volunteers used anger as their motivation for success!

Their anger came from the very unpopular gun control laws that were rammed through the Colorado legislature with the help of Giron and Morse after the Aurora Theater shooting. As an extra bonus it was also reported that Giron and her entire staff were shocked and caught completely off guard by her unexpected loss in the recall!

It's Always About Gun Control! Criminals and government operatives running false flags can always get guns with a lot more than 15 rounds so why would you disarm or restrict the potential victims of these demons unless that was the plan all along? Of course those of us who study the New World Order (NWO) know that taking all the guns from Americans has always been the ultimate goal. One of the reasons we know this is because of Dr. Day who was the head of Planned Parenthood in 1969.

Dr. Day was told at the time that nothing could stop the new world order's plans. He felt confident enough to share the NWO plan with his peers so they could be prepared for all the "necessary" changes they would see! I guess it's sort of how the villain in a James Bond film always has to brag because it's too late for Bond to do anything about it! Luckily, a patriot by the name of Dr. Lawrence Dunegan, who has a near photographic memory, attended this lecture along with eighty other respected doctors.

Despite a hypnotic suggestion that was given to the doctors to later forget the information, Dr. Dunegan wrote it all down afterwards and then recalled the plan in precise detail on tape in the 80s. This material is found in the article titled, "Insider Leaks Entire New World Order Agenda" It's required listening for all patriots fighting NWO tyranny!

In that audio testimony Dr. Dunegan stated that the new world order would keep pushing for more and more gun control until all the guns were eventually taken from Americans as they were in other countries they already controlled! They absolutely needed to get all of our guns and demonize them before the final stages of their new world order system could come to fruition! That's why the new world order stooges are really getting aggressive in their gun control now! It's also why more and more recalls will be needed to root out the new world order traitors!

Giron and Morse no longer work for "We the People" because they betrayed the U.S. Constitution and the will of the people in Colorado.

Patriots used the ultimate power of the recall election to show all Americans what to do when tyrants take over the government—don't get mad—Recall them and get even! Which traitor to the US Constitution is going to feel the wrath of the recall sword next? Could it be the Missouri Governor who vetoed the Missouri Legislators strong 2nd amendment law

that sent Barack Obama and U.S Attorney General Eric Holder nuts? Maybe the Zionist New York Mayor Bloomberg who pushes Daddy Bush's New World Order Illuminati Zionist agenda. Well that's where the fun comes in because those that serve the new world order will never know when the recall sword will be drawn against their traitorous activities that are being exposed more each day thanks to real alternative media websites such as Veterans Today.

The recall sword came out of the sheath today in a big way and showed every patriot how to chop away the New World Order weeds choking the life from the Tree of Liberty! Those that continue to tread on our founding document, the U.S. Constitution will see the recall sword come after their job next if they violate their oaths to uphold the Constitution against all enemies both foreign and domestic!

http://www.veteranstoday.com/2013/09/12/the-recall-sword-used-against-those-that-violate-the-u-s-constitution/?utm_source=rss&utm_medium=rss&utm_campaign=the-recall-sword-used-against-those-that-violate-the-u-s-constitution

IN GOD WE TRUST

If you would be free men, then you must fight to stay so.

IN GOD WE TRUST

DOMESTIC ENEMY ALERT

-URGENT-



RED FLAG REPORT

DOMESTIC ENEMY TO UNITED STATES

“Government has been established and outlined by GOD for the people, (who are His servants) to protect both the rights of the people and the people themselves; for it is the people who give government the power in the name of GOD to punish those who do what is wrong to the people in the sight of GOD.”—Robert L. Horton~ Former U.S. Army Special Operations/Formal U.S. Army Psychological Operations

Never let it be said that I did not do my part to defend the U.S. Constitution, The Declaration of Independence, or The Bill of Rights for my brothers and sisters here in The United States. Let the publishing of this document and my 12 years of service be my testament to the fact that I tried my best to uphold my oath to defend this country both in word and deed, against all enemies, both foreign and domestic; so help me GOD.

“O ye that love mankind! Ye that dare oppose, not only the tyranny, but the tyrant, stand forth!”—Thomas Paine, Common Sense

END~

VICTORY OR DEATH!

George Washington, in his farewell address, said, ***“Do not let anyone claim to be a true American if they ever attempt to remove religion from politics.”***